

Shopping for Spirit - the Search for Truth

Chapter Ten by Steve Gamble

We have come a long way in the last two books, covering a lot of information and gradually stripping away each layer of the veil of illusion as we have travelled this journey. In a way what we have been through is very similar to what we discover through the Inner Journey, bit by bit as we go deeper and deeper within. This Chapter will take the reader further on the inner journey and will help the reader to tighten everything learned so far and take the present understanding of reality and creation to an even deeper level.

I have been called many things by many people over the last years for sharing this information. Probably the most often rebuke is the one referring to me being the spawn of Satan and doing nothing more than sharing Satan's work. So it is prudent to start with the origins of Satan so the reader can be reassured that I am anything but:

Origins of Satan – The Battle between Light & Darkness

To understand fully the origins of the 'story' of Satan we have to be able to understand the perspective of our ancient ancestors. In ancient times, the 'heavens' – Stars and Planets – fascinated our ancestors. There was no air/sky pollution in those days so the skies and everything in them were perfectly clear.

Our ancestors also did not have the benefit of knowledge that we have today. They were not aware of the Phases of the Moon or the Cycle of the Sun. To them, looking up at the night sky, this appeared to be a battle between the Sun and the Moon – between Light and Darkness. When the Sun set it disappeared into the 'underworld' and the Moon took the ascendancy. But when we had a Full Moon the Sun (Light) was winning the battle, and when we had a New Moon (Darkness), the Moon was in the ascendancy. (Though of course, some people may have seen this the other way round). What we have to remember is, at the time, our ancestors were 'hunter-gatherers' and depended on the 'Light' of the Moon (Sun's reflection) to hunt at night. This is why this 'battle' between Light and Darkness was so important to them.

Our ancestors used colourful and symbolic tales – known as myths and legends today – to describe this 'Battle' between the Sun and the Moon that they witnessed throughout the 28 day cycle and 4 Phases of the Moon. We can trace the first 'stories' of this battle way back to Ancient Egypt. Here we find the 'tale' of Horus (the Sun) battling with Sut (the Moon) throughout the various Phases of the Moon.

Fast forward a few thousand years and we find the same 'story' repeated in Christianity: Jesus' (the Sun's) battle with Satan (the Moon). The two 'stories', symbolically, are almost exactly identical to each other, excepting the words and terminology used reflecting their time of origin.

So here we have the classic battle between Light and Darkness (found in every religion) fought out in the heavens between the Sun (Christ) and the Moon (Satan). These 'tales' were

purely an allegory of the Sun and the Moon. However, these 'stories' changed over time due to the Chinese Whisper Syndrome, and too much literal interpretation. So eventually Light became 'Good' and Darkness became 'Evil' which led to the 'good versus evil' struggle that we find in every religion today. Additionally, the Sun (Christ) became God (the Sun God) and the Moon became the Devil (Satan) as the 'story' continued to be re-written over time to suit the religious and political agenda of the times.

To summarise, 'Christ' in all cultures (Jesus/Mithras/Horus and the many more that lay in between) was the Sun, and Satan (with all the name variations appearing in different cultures) was the Moon. No more and no less than this. All these 'tales' were based on astronomical events, written and spoken about in colourful and symbolic terms.

So there we have it. Satan was always – and historically still is – the Moon. Christ was always – and historically still is – the Sun. Later in time however, when our ancestors realised that the other Stars were also Suns, Christ (our Sun) became known as the Son (Sun) of God!

Of course, there are other reasons why 'people' referred themselves as the Son of God. Thousands of years ago we used to deify our Kings and Monarchs and thereby any son of the King/Monarch/Pharaoh/Emperor had a legal entitlement to refer to himself as the Son of God. So there were numerous 'sons of God' existing in every culture and very human and humble origins of the Son of God too good people.

+++++

We have covered the Archons and this diseased ego-consciousness quite extensively so far, but now it is time to tighten the material and help take our understanding to a new deeper level.

How the Archons' (Astral Heavens) control humanity, and have been for thousands of years

Before we can explain how the Archons Mythos Heavens control humanity we have to first understand the amazing properties of water. Most people think that water is nothing more than a liquid for quenching thirst and for putting out fires. However, Water plays a KEY part in Creation due to its amazing properties, and when we understand these properties we can understand creation on a deeper level.

Water and the properties of water, is KEY to the comprehension of how consciousness forms and how everything is interacting through consciousness! Simply because Water stores and shares information! As astounding and incredulous this may first appear to people, this is indeed true and is a simple biophysical and scientific fact. This is why we have life as we know it in the Universe. There is no need to share all the various scientific tests that prove the memory of water, it is an established fact. Suffice to say that a water molecule has a north and south pole and is, therefore, separated by a dipole length. Therefore water behaves in the same way that a magnetic strip in a Cassette or Video stores and shares information. As such, this information can also be 'recorded' over and/or erased. This is important and we'll come back to this later.



Fig. 1(a) Original solution of scopolamine



Fig. 2(b) 10⁻¹² dilution of scopolamine

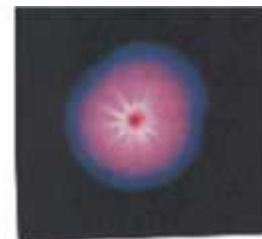


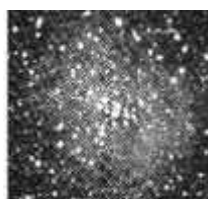
Fig. 3(c) 10⁻²⁰⁰ dilution of scopolamine

See the picture above (first in series below on this Post). The science of biophysics has shown that even when they dilute a solution to D200 (image far right), which is $1:10^{200}$ they can not only measure the electromagnetic frequency of the original substance introduced at this dilution, **but they can also photograph the energy field of this substance too. Water also has the ability to share information from and with all living things.** Picture 1 to the left is of the original tincture added to water, no dilution. Middle picture diluted to D12. NOTE: Nothing of any molecular nature remains at D23 or beyond, but the energy imprint, the ‘information/frequency’ and therefore, consciousness does!

If we look at how the human body works, biophysicists discovered back in the late 1970s that our DNA emits Light (energy/information) and that it was our intracellular fluid (water) that stored and shared this Light (energy/information) with the Cell. This is how each Cell receives ‘instructions’ on what to do and how to perform; all taking place on a biophysical (energy) level. It was further discovered that ALL these biophysical processes (instructions) governed ALL corresponding biological and biochemical activity too; all because of WATER’s ability to store and share information.

Water, therefore, is the Medium that allows **energy and information** to come together and express their selves, thus creating life as we know it, and ‘consciousness’ (awareness of self). Most people are aware that the human body and the Earth are replete with water, but few are aware that water is literally everywhere: In the Sky & Telescope magazine, January 2002, the Headlines on the front cover reads, **‘Water, Water Everywhere. The Molecules of Life in Space.’** In this fascinating article the following statement is made: **‘THERE SEEMS TO BE WATER EVERYWHERE IN THE GALAXY – EVEN WHERE NOBODY EXPECTED TO FIND IT.’** ‘To date the Submillimeter Wave Astronomy Satellite (SWAS) has inspected comets; the atmospheres of Mars, Jupiter, and Saturn; and about 120 molecular clouds...Like ISO (Infrared Space Observatory), SWAS found “water, water everywhere,” says Melnick, the mission’s principal investigator.’

Now take a look at this set of pictures, two are of Photons (Light) in Water and the other two are of Stars/Galaxies (Light) in the Universe (second picture below on FB Post). Can you tell the difference?



Copyright St. John's University

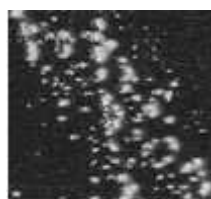


FIG 2

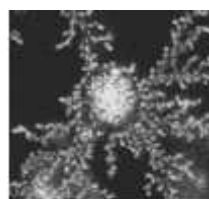


FIG 3



FIG 4

It is virtually impossible to tell the difference without a trained eye, and this is because everything in creation works in the same simple way no matter how large or small and entity or process may be. Therefore, our cells, our body, the Earth, the Solar System and the Universe are all replete with water, and 'life' is all about energy and information expressing their selves. Hence we are all living in a Huge Memory Bank of 'energy/information' aka consciousness, a stored library of human thoughts, beliefs and actions; a Sea of Living, evolving consciousness; a Sea of living vibrations and 'memories' of Life. Symbolically speaking, we could say we are living in a larger version of ourselves, warts and all. (Now, can we imagine what 'type' of external consciousness [memory/energy/information] we have created due to the constant violent nature of Man spanning several thousands of years?)

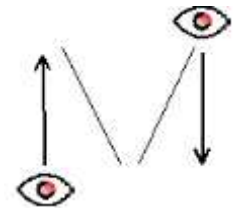
We humans can therefore be seen as individual pieces of consciousness forming part of a greater collective consciousness. Our cells each have their own individual consciousness (Soul/Mind) all of which contribute to the collective consciousness of the Body, the subconscious Mind! Yet the conscious Mind (the Intellect) has no comprehension of the billions of processes being carried out every day within the body to keep it alive and functioning. Therefore this 'consciousness' (that strives to keep us balanced and healthy) is what we call the Subconscious Mind. Therefore, are we as humans merely part of the Greater Subconscious Mind of the Collective Consciousness, the (Greater Mind) of the Universe? Just as our cells have their own individuality, yet also form part of the collective subconscious mind of the human body, are we as humans performing a similar function too as this process of Creation expands and spirals outwards?

Everything in Creation works through the same simple process of Implosion and Explosion; the Inward and Outward breath of the Universe if you like; the death, purification and rebirth process (new life). Implosion purifies, and this purity is then exploded back out, and this process continues ad infinitum. Black Holes are the implosion part of creation that we see on a Galactic and Universal level. Though, for example, our DNA and Vortex Energy centres [Chakras] also carry out this process of implosion and explosion. It is after all how the Universe and all life strive to maintain balance and purity, and importantly, why the Universe is still here. If the Universe were unable to do this, then it would have died billions of years ago. Yet today humans break this simple process by looking constantly outside of themselves for the answers; into the explosion part of creation. Through ego, greed and the desire for power and control over others, our ancestral law makers (Archons) have created a diseased consciousness that ironically, now controls most of humanity and the way in which we interact with nature. We'll come back to this shortly.

Many people often refer to this Implosion aspect of Creation as being outside Space and Time. This is misleading! Time is not an entity in its' own right, and as such does not exist OTHER THAN as a measurement of movement! Yes, this is all time is, a measurement of movement and also importantly, 'time' is a measurement of movement ONLY from the perspective from which such movement is being observed. So 'time' is only relevant to that 'perspective' from which the 'movement' is being observed and thus measured! As the implosion aspect cannot be observed or measured, it is deemed to be outside of space and time, a statement which only makes sense when we understand WHAT time actually is. So

there is no such thing as ‘time travel’, it is impossible, and you cannot ‘bend time’ either; time is merely an illusion, a man-made construct with limited use and purpose that only restricts intellectual process.

Allow me to explain. The ‘explosion’ aspect of creation is, symbolically speaking, a large vortex of energy, comprising energy and information; consciousness. If we are at the bottom – origin – of the vortex and our perspective is one of looking up from the bottom, then everything above looks to be, and is perceived to be moving very slowly. If we reverse this perspective totally taking it from the top, then everything below appears to be moving very fast indeed. Yet if we take our perspective down to the cellular level and observe the cells from a cell’s perspective, then it would be seen that our cells have an average lifespan of three score and ten, in ‘cellular life’. If we then move our observation to say a Solar (Star) level and observe the Stars from the perspective of a Star, then it would appear to Stars that they also have an average lifespan of three score and ten in ‘Solar life’.



So, ‘time’ is only relevant to that ‘perspective’ from which movement is being observed/measured! While the implosion aspect of creation cannot yet be observed or measured, it can be EXPERIENCED through the Inner Journey. Though very few people will make this connection due to the diseased consciousness we ALL carry in our DNA, soul and consciousness we’ve taken on board. Therefore the Inner Journey is replete with danger and we need to tread with care if we are to traverse our way safely through these veils of astral illusion.

Consciousness works in the same simple way no matter how large or small an entity or process may be. The problem we have today is that far too many humans do not understand consciousness and the ‘collective consciousness’ we continually interact with. Therefore humans only see themselves as a single thread in this Tapestry we call Life. Yet humans forget that they are all the WHOLE Tapestry too. We humans are NOT just a single entity, a single Ego, and we are not just one drop of water in a vast Ocean; we are also the vast Ocean held in that one single drop. Everything we need is within us; all the secrets, history and evolution of the Universe. We just do not realise this because we have been directed to look externally for the answers instead, through religion and other belief systems. Deliberately of course!

When we can fully appreciate the ‘memory’ of water and the fact that the Universe is one huge memory bank of ‘consciousness’ (information/energy), and the implications of which this brings, then we can appreciate fully that we are interacting with everything around us every minute of every day. We are interacting with EVERY type of consciousness, whether that be healthy or diseased, and so we can realise and appreciate that we are constantly contributing to the health and wellbeing of the Greater Universal Consciousness (which is also us) on either a positive or negative level. Then, when we accept this simple truth then maybe we will STOP destroying Nature, Wildlife and Each Other, because we are merely damaging ourselves in the process!

Water = Consciousness explains many things we attribute to paranormal and other unexplainable activity/phenomena these days. It explains how we can meet somebody for the first time and without a word being said develop an instant like for dislike of that person. This is simply because we are broadcasting our 'consciousness' to everything around us and sensitive people can pick up on this 'information'. Our soul/consciousness is literally our ID, our personal Signature Tune we broadcast into the ether. It is the 'who and what' we are, or more correctly, what we – as consciousness/soul – have become. Water = Consciousness explains Remote Viewing, Sensing and Influence; psychic attacks, hands on healing, seeing apparitions like 'ghosts', how and why some people can 'pick up' on tragic events that happened many years ago in buildings and rooms; how some people can 'seem' to see into the future because the hopes desires and plans of future events - intentioned 'happenings' - are likewise stored as 'memories/information' in the external collective consciousness that we are constantly communicating with. So much more can be explained too and it is all to do with consciousness and the sharing of consciousness between everything, living and dead, every single day. All because of the properties of water; the Memory of Water!

Unfortunately through ego, greed and the desire for power and control that drove our ancestral politicians, law makers, priest kings, archons and so forth, we (and those who followed their beliefs) have created a diseased consciousness, a cancer, a tumour in consciousness within the collective consciousness of the Earth and beyond. Just look at the violent history of Man, the wars, the killing, the torture, the sacrifices, beheadings and all the rest of the violence and suffering we have created over time. Which continues today, witnessed all over the world. All of this extreme behaviour, this 'imbalance' has been, and is being, stored in the external consciousness of the Earth and beyond. And because we interact with this external consciousness 24/7 – even taking it on board - then ironically, this diseased consciousness, this Cancer, is now controlling billions of humans. As mentioned earlier. Which is why, today, we also have so much destruction of Nature, so many Wars, so much Cruelty, prejudice and hatred, millions of Murders and the elimination of thousands of natural living species; all in name of GREED and a deeply unbalanced, sick and evil consciousness of our own making. In fact to be perfectly blunt, the majority of humans today have become no more than malignant tumour cells spreading their vile vitriol and diseased consciousness with the world around them. Just like a tumour cell spreads its diseased consciousness to healthy cells around it and so the tumour grows, we humans are doing exactly the same and the violence, this disease is growing. Look at the Cult Leaders, so called Masters, the Evangelists, Priests, Popes, Politicians and so forth, even Pop and Hollywood Idols, spreading their 'consciousness' to their followers, their flock, thus infecting them with the same consciousness too. Tumours spread just like belief systems do, by sharing 'information' with everything around it, aka by sharing consciousness. This is why the world is in a mess and most people do nothing; people have been programmed into apathy and acceptance.

So where do our 'beliefs' actually come from? To understand this fully we need to outline a brief potted history of Man to determine how they all came into fruition, and WHY!

In ancient times people knew nothing about nature and the unusual, yet natural, extremes of nature. They were frightened of earthquakes, tidal waves, hurricanes/monsoons and lightning

strikes, volcanic eruptions, to mention but a few. Therefore out of fear and ignorance, the people created a multitude of 'Gods' and began blaming these 'gods' for all the strange events, offering them a multitude of sacrifices in an attempt to appease them; all through initially fear, then from inherited superstition (sharing of consciousness between parents and children and peers and adults). People made sacrifices, not just with animals but with people and/or children too. As a result our ancestors began to create a multitude of 'thought-form' archetype gods and an external diseased consciousness within which these 'gods' were housed, all fed from the energy (consciousness) of people's beliefs and fears. No wonder these 'gods' we created are all psychotic, belligerent war-mongering gods, reflecting the very worst nature and actions of Man himself. Just read the Old Testament or any Abrahamic Religious Book for proof of this.

Every culture around the world was originally pagan (polytheistic) with many gods, created mostly through fear and ignorance. Yet due to the memory of water, all these fears, 'Gods' and other man-made supernatural beings and the savagery involved was stored in the Earth's consciousness, a consciousness many people would better recognise today as the Astral Reality. One we sadly interact with too often due to these Archon 'created' belief systems that offer us salvation and a false spiritual salvation.

However, as the ego and the intellect began to grow in the left hemisphere of the brain, our politicians (Archons) became greedier, desiring more power and control over the people. They realised that it was always going to be difficult to control the people with so many varying beliefs around. Therefore they had to create a belief with One God, the only true god to unite the people and make them easier to control. Akhenaten of Egypt was the first to introduce the concept of Monotheism with his god Aten, the Sun God and a religion known as Atenism (the origin of the 'eye in the sky' – the Sun God symbolism). This didn't take off in Egypt and was eventually replaced with the pagan gods of old. However, the Jews adopted this idea of Monotheism for their religious god Yahweh. Christianity followed later when Rome adopted Paul's 'version' of Christianity, a mixture of Mithraism and Judaism. The story of the Christian Jesus Christ and his 'resurrection' was finalised at the Council of Nicea in 325 CE in an attempt to make Christianity 'appear' better and more appealing than other religions. Mohammed followed a few hundred years later with another form of monotheistic Abrahamism, Islam, based upon an original Arabian Pagan Moon God, Allah. The rest as you say is history.

Every one of our belief systems has been deliberately created to control and divide us by the Archons and their human puppets. And, because these beliefs are all based upon the political desire for power and control over others, they are not based upon any spiritual truth whatsoever. Therefore this consciousness is at odds with the natural Creative Process of the Universe, and as such, it has become a disease in consciousness – an imbalance in consciousness, an Ego-Consciousness! It lies purely in the explosion part of creation and has no ability for implosion. Therefore it has no ability to purify itself or bring itself back into balance and into a healthy state of being. This diseased consciousness is symbolic of the male linear energy without the balancing aspect of the female energy. Therefore it is inflexible, immutable, unswerving and like a tumour, it just continues to infect healthy cells

(consciousness) around it into its' own likeness ad infinitum. This external disease we have created is a nothing more than a huge Cancer, as Tumour in consciousness, and just like a tumour in the body will eventually kill the human host that gave it life if it is not healed and brought back into a balanced state of being, this external cancer, this external Archon diseased consciousness will likewise kill all life too if it is not brought back into a balanced and healthy state of 'being'.

So how is this diseased consciousness controlling us? Well, and this is very important; Consciousness attracts like for like! So the answer is simple! Through our belief systems and through the resulting changed 'condition' of our soul/consciousness, this is how! When we believe in the lies the Archons have created for us in the form of 'religious' and 'new age' beliefs, then adopting these lies, believing in them, taking them on board as some form of spiritual truth just turns our own soul/consciousness into the exact same diseased consciousness of the Archons and their religious and new age Mythos Heavens. In addition, THE ENERGY from our beliefs also feeds this diseased reality and has created very powerful 'thought forms' over time; psychic entities if you like. This is ALL 'GOD' IS, a psychic thought form entity created from the energy of billions of people WHO BELIEVE! This is also exactly how and why this diseased consciousness has grown so strong and powerful over the years, to the extent now that the Archons and their human-puppets control pretty much everything in the whole world. This is why our belief systems are so bad for us and why they have been deliberately created, to point our focus into this diseased consciousness, thus enabling this disease in consciousness to likewise infect our soul with the same diseased energy/information that it has become. All because of the law of attraction! The more we buy into any belief system the more of this diseased consciousness we take on board; consciousness attracting like for like. There is no escaping this astral control as long as we believe in their lies and our Soul becomes as infected as their consciousness.

Now, and this is very important, consciousness attracts like for like. It is the complete opposite of magnetism. So when our own Soul/Consciousness becomes polluted by believing in all, or any, of these religious and new age lies, we attract even more of this diseased consciousness towards us and within us. In fact we even invite this consciousness into our body through our prayers, certain rituals and ceremonies, giving this diseased consciousness permission to enter and infect and pollute our own Soul/Consciousness further. How many people ask and invite some so-called supernatural being into their lives to help and save them, be it 'God' Jesus' or whomever? Then this 'consciousness' begins to influence our thoughts, dreams, meditations and ultimately our actions as we become more deeply controlled by it. In effect what we are attracting to us is no more than Archon-Entities, programmed (dead) 'souls' who also pretend to be Spirit Guides, Guardian Angels or whatever supernatural being that person may believe in. In other words the Archons use our belief systems – created by them – to control us by programming and possessing/influencing us further.

So what are these Archon-entities and how did human souls end up in their diseased consciousness, their diseased astral heavens in the afterlife? Again, this is all because consciousness attracts like for like. When we die physically, our Soul being consciousness, attracts to it and is attracted by the same 'type' of consciousness that the Soul itself has

become. So, for example, when we believe in any of the Archon's lies - be they religious new age or 'other' (it matters not) - like billions of people do, then our Soul becomes as polluted as the consciousness of these Archon Heavens. Hence the 'soul' ends up in these astral heavens due to the Law of Attraction that applies to consciousness, where 'souls' will be used by the Archons to carry out their bidding and agendas for world domination; the New World Order, the One World Government and One World Religion, along with the Archons main agenda, Global Depopulation!

Therefore on physical death our Soul is naturally attracted to these Archon Heavens and these 'believer's' souls end up in this diseased Heaven, whether they like it or not. They are attracted to, and by, this diseased consciousness of the Archons' Heavens. They have no choice, it is inevitable, unless people purify their soul/consciousness beforehand. The Archons were not known as 'Thievers of Souls' for no reason; this is exactly what they do, they take souls by theft, or more correctly by deception.

The Archon's Heavens are known as the Seven (7) Mythos Heavens, the Heavens of Faith, Heavens of Religion and the New Age. This is God's Heaven people, a 'place' where billions of people want to end up. It is also known as the Pyramid of God, the Globe of God and the Core of God. Hence the Archon's 'symbolism' we are familiar with that exists within the Old World Order and the Global Elite, with the Pyramid and the Circle (Globe) and the 'eye in the sky'. The two outside images are old occult symbols while the centre one is that of the 'false' Illuminati:



When 'souls' end up in these archon heavens they are used and abused and treated as slaves and automatons to be used as the Archons so choose. They are placed into Soul Groups and this is where they receive their programming and indoctrination. ALL Soul Groups have to OBEY the Law of Silence, which means no soul from any Soul Group may converse with any soul from another Soul Group. Even within some Soul Groups certain souls may not converse with other souls from the same Group. This is to prevent souls from realising what is truly going on. This is where souls are programmed to create the division, the wars, the fear and destruction the Archons desire on Earth in order for their human puppets, the Global Elite to gain even more power and control over the masses on earth. Once these 'souls' are programme and ready, they are 'sent down' to attach to and infect humans with their programmed diseased consciousness, influencing human thoughts, beliefs and ultimately their actions. Just as programmed souls have been doing for thousands of years, nothing has changed.

As mentioned above, these 'souls' pretend to be anything 'spiritual' that that human may believe in to gain their trust and confidence by appearing as spirit guides, guardian angels or whatever supernatural being/s that person may believe in. Can you see how our beliefs come into play at all times in this control of humanity and therefore how important it is for the archons to totally control ALL our belief systems? These 'attached' souls will whisper in

human ears, voices in the head, appear in visions, in dreams, in meditations and in any way they can to influence humans and gain control of their actions. Now look at all the Prophets of the major religions we are aware of today. They ALL had voices in the head, visions, dreams and so forth; one even taking spiritual advice from a talking bush! Today they would be locked up in secure mental institutions, but instead, this ‘madness’, this astral influencing has been allowed to create our major religions today, where billions of gullible humans believe every word of it is true and it is the divine word of God! Yet this brainwashing continues today with all the New Age ‘channelling’ we can witness in the hundreds of books published trying to create even more Archon-created belief systems – just modernised for today’s world.

The Archons control the Global Elite, the Super Rich, all the main world leaders, politicians, bankers, financiers, CEOs and Boardrooms of large Corporations, the Popes, the Priests, the Bishops, the Imams, the Clergy and other religious leaders, cult leaders and so called Spiritual Masters, paedophiles, media outlets and a whole range of other people and organisations too; in fact anybody with any position of power and/or influence is controlled by the Archons and/or their human puppets, the Global Elite.

Hence today, and throughout history, we have, and have had, so much divisive religious and racial hatred, created many wars based upon religious belief, fermented a multitude of greedy politicians, bankers and CEOs, created more and more terrorists, and have constantly increased the pollution of the Air, Water and Land to the detriment of all living things. And we stupid humans keep this diseased consciousness alive and kicking through the **energy** from our beliefs, prayers, invocations, rituals and ceremonies. In other words, WE are FEEDING this astral disease in consciousness with the energy it needs to survive and grow. People, who through ego, greed and the desire for power and control have now become no more than an active part of the subconscious mind of a huge cancer in consciousness, a large tumour, instead of being a part of the balanced and healthy evolving greater consciousness (Mind) of the Universe they were born to be.

Humans really are the dumbest of all living entities and as such, WE keep FEEDING this Cancer in consciousness. Even worse, many of us have BECOME as diseased as it is. Especially our so-called leaders! Yet we can also become the Cure, if we choose to do so. OUR choice! Are we going to allow fear and indoctrination to control us as a species and allow our beliefs and those who created them to manipulate us and pull our strings? Maintaining their total control over what we do, what we think, what we believe to be true and who to hate and whom to kill? Or are we going to wake up and stop being distracted and indoctrinated by Archon lies and beliefs and left pandering to the ‘ego’, ‘fame’ and ‘fortune’ of other Archon Puppets? It is up to us, and we can all start to make a huge difference if we were to throw away these Astral belief systems and unplug ourselves from their influence and control.

Our choice becomes our Karma, right here and right now, and as consciousness attracts like for like, our choice will determine whether our Soul ends up in this diseased Afterlife, where it will be used and abused, like millions before it, or whether our Soul will escape an eternity

of Hell. Yes, the religious God's Heaven is an Astral Disease in consciousness, a cancer that is hell bent on wiping out – not only humans – but all life too. Just like a cancer will eventually kill the host that gave it life if it is not brought back into health and a balanced state of consciousness, we need to collectively work together to bring this external diseased consciousness back into balance and into a healthy state of existence so save the Earth and all life on it.

This, good people is EXACTLY how we have, and are being, totally controlled, through CONSCIOUSNESS and through a variety of deliberately created beliefs systems. Everything we need spiritually is within each and every one of us and can be accessed through the inner journey. Not by looking externally into this diseased consciousness; the inner journey is where the word intuition comes from, meaning Inner Tuition! The Devil's Mythos Party of religious and new age lies and indoctrination is over. Its' time has come. It is time for us all to unite as the one species we all are, as the one sub-consciousness mind we all belong to, and it is time to free humanity from the shackles of the Old World Order and begin to create a healthier, better and more meritorious world; a world in which we can all live in complete harmony and peace with each other. As the unified species we were born to be!

[In view of the recent terrible events in Paris, let me offer an explanation of how these Soul Groups would have played their part. One Soul Group would have been responsible for creating the wars in Muslim countries which creates a power vacuum. Another Soul Group then comes along and sets up the Terrorists (which are part of yet another Soul Group), arms, funds and trains them. The war/s create tension and homelessness and so another Soul Group becomes the trafficker of refugees/migrants which include newly radicalised Jihadists, all trained to a high standard. Another Soul Group creates all the media attention of the plight of the migrants appealing to the emotional body of the people everywhere. This creates a demand to help these refugees. Another Soul Group lays down the foundation that countries have to adopt to take in a specified number of migrants. Another Soul Group hides, protects and arms the Jihadists until they are ready to respond to the 'call to arms' and release the carnage the Archon Elite desire. Another Soul Group then creates the laws in response to these terrorist attacks that reduce our freedom even further and helps to implement more security measures steering us further into Martial Law and a Police State. And this is why 'they' HAVE to OBEY the Law of Silence so nobody can pull all the pieces together, not even the protagonists involved!

Note that the above is just an example of how Soul Groups could have worked to bring about this tragedy, and many other tragedies around the world. I am NOT saying this is 100% correct as there could well be one or two less Soul Groups involved; just that is how it works to fulfil the Archon's Agenda. The above also demonstrates WHY they have to obey the Law of Silence and why this is very important to the Archons. So, and this is important, this is why none of these particular 'Groups' are actually aware that they are working in conjunction with other 'Groups' and they all believe that this is just pure coincidence. This is why politicians and those who make these decisions all look utterly ridiculous for the decisions they have made when the results of these actions come to fruition, not realising for one moment that they have all been played!]

Global Depopulation Agenda

Many people are aware of some form of Global Depopulation agenda, but few actually know the real reason WHY! This is yet again all to do with consciousness. All living things in Earth, when they are born or life is renewed, are of a PURE CONSCIOUSNESS and have a Soul that is the perfect reflection of the Living Light of Creation (Spiritual energy if you like). This represents a huge threat to the Archons and their diseased Astral Reality because this purity is what can damage their sick consciousness and help bring it back into a state of health.

So the Archons have to 'pollute' the soul/consciousness of all living things with their diseased consciousness as soon as possible if they are to remain in control. So this is why we see young babies and children being heavily inoculated with over 30 toxic injections before they are even two year old; why we are polluting the air, the land and the oceans/rivers/lakes, and why children are indoctrinated in our so-called education system to not just be dumber and dumber each and every year, but to also be totally compliant with and obedient to authority. Hence Common Core and Islam is being taught today to the shock of many parents. There is so much more too that I'm sure the reader is aware of. All this 'pollution' of 'life' and especially human life, is to ensure we present no threat to the Archons Astral Reality and its global agenda.

So where does global depopulation fit in with this? Well, the main agenda of the Astral Reality is to reduce the number of humans down to around 500 Million (maximum 1 Billion) which would then allow the Archons to use their programmed souls to INFECT EVERY human left on the planet. Yes folk it is as simple as this; the Archons want every human to be completely 'occupied' and thus controlled by their Astral Entities so NO HUMAN WHATSOEVER will ever present any threat to their control or plans. The whole world of humans would be totally controlled by their programmed entities and they would have EXACTLY the same level of control and obedience 'On Earth as it is in Heaven'! Yes good people, this is the Astral Mantra and main agenda, and it is right in front of every religious person and has been for thousands of years; On Earth as it is in (the Astral) Heaven!

Part of the solution to the mess we find ourselves in is to support the Meritocracy Party and help it gain recognition, backing and support until it becomes a valid political party ready to make the changes necessary to change government for the better.

Three important aspects of the Meritocracy Party would be: 1. Remove religion from education totally! Educate our children with subjects they show an aptitude for and remove all religion from education. Education should be about helping children to excel in subjects they are good at, not used as a form of indoctrination that could lead to irrational thinking and possible future racial hatred. Additionally this would lead to far less people becoming religion as time goes on and help to radically reduce the number of humans who feed this reality with the energy from their beliefs, prayers and so on as time goes by, thus REDUCING the energy this sick reality needs to remain strong! 2. Nationalise the financial sector to remove greed and manipulation, as well as the transport system. 3. Introduce 100%

Inheritance Tax on anything over £10 Million. What would this mean? Absolutely NOTHING for 99% of the people, nothing at all would change one iota. **However**, for the Global Elite super rich, the 1% who control everything, then everything would change. Their wealth and therefore their power would be hugely diminished and all nepotism and cronyism would be removed from society and politics for good. Plus, the State would have Billions in extra income to invest wisely in education, Health and the infrastructure of the country.

Advantages of Meritocracy...

We dream of a world where "what you know" has far more importance than "who you know". A world where everyone is given the best possible start in life, regardless of who their parents are or their individual circumstances. A place where you're not discriminated against from the moment you're born for having working-class parents instead of millionaires.

Life is about **you** and what **you** do with it, not what your parents have done.

Our vision for Great Britain is a country that has:

- **A single, extremely high-quality education system** available to everyone: free of charge. No more discrimination between state and public schools.
- **A monetary system that is under public control** with accountable officials leading the country's banks. No more private shareholders holding sway over the fundamental basis of our economy.
- **A Millionaire Estate Tax:** you can inherit up to £1,000,000. Anything over that amount is taxed at 100% and used to fund social services such as the NHS.
- **A debt cancellation policy.** We're swimming in debt. How much of it is even legitimate? We pay billions a year in interest payments because we keep borrowing and borrowing from banks to pay our existing debt. They get bailed out while millions of us descend into poverty and despair. The people deserve their own bailout.
- **A public lobby** composed of experts in their fields of expertise, who pressure Parliament to act in the interests of the People and not those of a shadowy global cartel who are only interested in sucking wealth from your pocket into theirs.

The Five Meritocratic Principles

People Before Profit

People are the most important element in a Meritocratic Democracy. They come before profit and other abstract factors. The equation to remember is: People > Profit.

Equal Opportunities

There can be no meritocracy without equal opportunities. Otherwise the people at the top hoard the best opportunities for their friends and family, instead of opening them up for everyone.

Rewarding Merit

Work that improves society should be well-compensated. We are not communists. Talent, innovation and hard-work should be rewarded, provided those rewards are never excessive.

Social Capitalism

The **microstructure** of the economy—businesses and freelancers—remains private, while the **macrostructure**—central banks, commercial banks and large financial institutions—are controlled by publicly accountable officials.

Intelligent Government

Policies should be about "what works" and "what doesn't work" instead of "who's right" and "who's wrong". We want to see an intelligent government that adheres to the Meritocratic Principles and that uses the scientific method to guide them instead of moralising about what's "correct". Observe, hypothesise, experiment, analyse and reach a conclusion. That's the method we need to use to deliver a system where **everyone** wins.

Meritocratic Solutions

Transform Finance

One of the UK Meritocracy Party's top priorities is to nationalise the banking sector to replace the *Profit Principle* with the ***People Principle***. Our goal is to see top-notch experts leading UK banks in *your interest* and not those of their shareholders who only care about *their* return-on-investment: no matter the economic, social and environmental costs produced by the banks pursuing short-term gains.

Will this happen overnight?

The short answer is no. Our monetary and banking system is at the heart of everything we do and must be handled with extreme care. We'll also be facing opposition from everyone who benefits from the current system.

So what's the plan then?

For the short-term, we're very much in favour of Positive Money's campaign to reform finance, which involves:

- More **DIVERSITY**
- More **RESPONSIBILITY**
- More **TRANSPARENCY**
- More **SUSTAINABILITY**
- More **DEMOCRACY**

You can read their full Transforming Finance Manifesto by clicking [here](#).

Should we achieve a majority in Parliament, you can bet that'll be pushing for their agenda alongside the nationalisation of the banking sector.

People's Bailout

This is linked with our first policy of **Transforming Finance**. Austerity is being rammed down our throats when it's unnecessary. Consider this: when the UK was being flooded, we suddenly had enough money for flood relief schemes. Cameron declared that "money is no object". Yet it certainly is an object when it comes to tackling poverty and homelessness. Why is that? It's because these are political decisions made to favour a narrow elite.

We've already bailed out the banks to the tune of a trillion pounds. It's time to bail out the people who need it the most instead of financial institutions that don't give a shit.

Equal Opportunity for Every Child Act

It's estimated that 3.5 million children are in poverty in the UK and that we're failing to meet the 2020 goal of reducing that. In fact, things have only gotten worse.

We suffer from a severe lack of equal opportunity for every child and that's something that has to change.

With the **Equal Opportunity for Every Child Act** the UKMP will work to guarantee a basic standard of living for *everyone*, starting with the youngest and working our way up gradually as we investigate the best way to tackle this situation.

Millionaire Estate Tax

We're meritocrats. That means we're against inheritance on principle. But we also understand that you want to save up and protect your children from the harshness of the world, after all, nobody is guaranteeing them a future except you right now. But there has to be a limit. Over 30% of the world's billionaires have inherited their wealth. Do you really want your kids to be squabbling over your money instead of teaching them how to earn it on their own and to be financially independent?

Think about it, most children will inherit well into their 40s and 50s. How is it conceivably fair to receive millions or billions from your parents at that age? Hint: it isn't, you know it, I know it and they know it.

The UKMP will tax anything over £10,000,000 in inheritance at 100%. This mean you can inherit up to £10 million. The money taxed over that amount will be used to fund the social services and the public infrastructure that we all rely on.

Living Wage

A living wage is beneficial in two ways. Firstly, it helps people become financially self-sufficient. Secondly, it helps society by cutting down on welfare. Less people will need to enrol into welfare programmes if they're actually earning what they need to live. If you're working 40 hours a week and are struggling to survive then that means the system has a problem that needs to be fixed.

Few employers voluntarily sign up to a living wage. Business is about making a profit after all. That's why the State has to intervene to protect the interests of all of her citizens.

So there we have it people. The reason the world is in the mess it is; how we humans are contributing to this mess, and what we can actually do to make a difference. As

always, the choice is yours. Will you be a freedom fighter or a sleep walker? Will you become proactive to help build a better world for our children to inherit, or will you remain inactive and allow yourself to continue to be walked on for the rest of your life?

Choose wisely, you may never have another chance!

+++++

So who are the most influential people in the world and those who DO actually control it? Here we need to look at the Secret Families that do run the world. Don't worry this particular information gets better and deeper as we go along:

How the World is, and has been controlled by the same Secret Elite Families for Millennia

Let us begin with a quick look at the current (as of May 2015) British Prime Minister David Cameron;

Aristocracy and politics

Cameron descends from King William IV and his mistress Dorothea Jordan through their illegitimate daughter Lady Elizabeth FitzClarence to the fifth female generation Enid Agnes Maud Levita. His father's maternal grandmother, Stephanie Levita (*née* Cooper) was the daughter of Sir Alfred Cooper and Lady Agnes Duff (sister of Alexander Duff, 1st Duke of Fife) and a sister of Duff Cooper, 1st Viscount Norwich GCMG DSO PC, the Conservative statesman and author. His paternal grandmother, Enid Levita, who married secondly in 1961 a younger son of the 1st Baron Manton, was the daughter of Arthur Levita and niece of Sir Cecil Levita KCVO CBE, Chairman of London County Council in 1928. Through the Mantons, Cameron also has kinship with the 3rd Baron Hesketh KBE PC, Conservative Chief Whip in the House of Lords 1991–93. Cameron's maternal grandfather was Sir William Mount, 2nd Baronet, an army officer and the High Sheriff of Berkshire, and Cameron's maternal great-grandfather was Sir William Mount Bt CBE, Conservative MP for Newbury 1910–1922. Lady Ida Feilding, Cameron's great-great grandmother, was third daughter of William Feilding, Earl of Denbigh and Desmond GCH PC, a courtier and Gentleman of the Bedchamber.

David Cameron is 9th great-grandson of Sir Edmund Sawyer (died 1676), Auditor of the Exchequer and father of Sir Robert Sawyer MP, of Highclere, who served as Attorney-General during the reign of King James I and a noted barrister of his era, whose courtroom skills were commended by Samuel Pepys.

Finance

Cameron's forebears have a long history in finance. His father Ian was senior partner of the stockbrokers Panmure Gordon & Co., in which firm partnerships had long been held by Cameron's ancestors, including David's grandfather and great-grandfather, and was a director of estate agent John D. Wood. His great-great grandfather Emile Levita, a German Jewish financier who obtained British citizenship in 1871, was the director of the Chartered Bank of India, Australia and China which became Standard Chartered Bank in 1969. One of Emile's sons, Arthur Levita, was also a stockbroker; he married a cousin of the royal family, Steffie Cooper. Sir Ewen Cameron, another great-great-grandfather, was London head of the Hongkong and Shanghai Bank; he played a key role in arranging loans from the Rothschild family to Japan during the Russo-Japanese War. Great-grandfather, Ewen Allan Cameron, was partner of Panmure Gordon stockbrokers^[19] and served on the Corporation of Foreign Bondholders,^{[21][22]} and the Committee for Chinese Bondholders (set up by the then-Governor of the Bank of England, Montagu Norman in November 1935).

David Cameron, the current British Prime Minister, is the great, great, great grandson of Elizabeth Fitzclarence (Jan 17, 1801 - Jan 16, 1856) who was an illegitimate daughter of William IV and his mistress Irish actress Dorothea Bland who was known by her stage name as 'Mrs Jordan'. They lived together for 20 years when he was Duke of Clarence and had 5 sons and 5 daughters. When he became heir to the throne William married Adelaide of Saxe-Meiningen but they had no surviving children so when he died having no legitimate children his niece Victoria became Queen.

David Cameron is the 5th cousin, twice removed of Queen Elizabeth II, but illegitimate lines have no claim to the throne.

David Cameron has made his first visit to Israel as Prime Minister, telling members of the country's parliament, the Knesset, that his family tree includes a Jewish great-great-grandfather.

In his address, Mr Cameron underlined his "rock solid" commitment to Israel by revealing how his great-great-grandfather Emile Levita, came from Germany to Britain 150 years ago.

He also spoke of an illustrious earlier ancestor, Elijah Levita, who wrote what is thought to have been the first ever Yiddish novel, a chivalric romance called the Bove-Bukh.

The prime minister's Jewish heritage was first revealed in 2009, when one of Britain's leading rabbinical authorities, Yaakov Wise, of Manchester University's Centre for Jewish Studies, traced Mr Cameron's family tree back to the 16th-century Jewish scholar Elijah Levita.

Levita was also responsible for another important work, the 1541 Translator's Book, the first dictionary of the Targums or Aramaic commentaries on the Hebrew Bible.

Although they are often depicted as political arch-rivals, Cameron is actually cousins with Labour deputy leader Harriet Harman. The pair are related through Harman's aunt, Elizabeth Harman.

According to genealogist Hugh Montgomery-Massingberd, "Elizabeth married the prison reformer Frank (the Earl of) Longford and the Earl's sister, Lady Julia Pakenham, married Robin Mount, who was the brother of Cameron's grandfather, Sir William Mount."

Research by the website findmypast.co.uk has revealed that the two most prominent men in the Conservative Party (Johnson is the most popular) are descended by royal birth from King George II (1683-1760) - albeit from the wrong side of the blanket.

Cameron and Johnson are, in fact, eighth cousins. Johnson, whose decision on whether to run for Mayor for a second term or seek a safe seat in the Commons may yet depend on whether Cameron makes it to Downing Street, is also a descendant of George II.

The blood link is not the only thing the two men have in common. Cameron and Johnson were both at Eton, both were members of the notorious Bullingdon Club at Oxford, both entered Parliament in 2001 — and both want to be Prime Minister.

The main point to note from this information is Cameron's lineage to the British Monarchy and his Jewish Heritage because this is crucial in understanding how the same 'Families' have been controlling the world, finance, politics and the Markets for thousands of years, as we will soon discover.

We could go on but that would make this article lengthy and very boring. Let's move to the US Presidents for the time being.

Are All U.S. Presidents But One Descended From King John Of England?

What do Barack Obama, Thomas Jefferson, George W. Bush and the other past U.S. presidents have in common? Besides holding the coveted title of commander-in-chief, it appears that all of them but one are cousins. History detective: It took d'Avignon several months to search through more than 500,000 names and trace the male and female lineages of American leaders.

12 year-old BridgeAnne d'Avignon made an effort to trace back her genealogical roots in France, and decided to "branch out" to a different kind of Family Tree, searching through over 500,000 names and completing one of the greatest discoveries in Genealogical History.

Somehow this genius young lady managed to complete what even the greatest Genealogical groups have yet to prove.

That all Presidents trace back to ONE British King...

John Lackland Plantagenet, who was King of England in 1166 and signed the "*Magna Carte*" in 1215.

He was given the nickname "*Lackland*" because he was the fifth son and there was originally no land left for him.



Is ruling in the genes?

All presidents bar one are directly descended from a medieval English king!

For anybody who is familiar with the ruling [Elite Families](#) over our world, you probably already knew this and it comes at no news or surprise, especially if you knew that pretty much all our Presidents, including George Bush's Jr. and Sr., Bill Clinton, Jimmy Carter and even President Barack Obama are distant cousins to Elizabeth, The Queen of England.

However, BridgeAnne managed to make the first Family Tree of its kind, which not only traced back through Male family bloodlines of the Presidents, but since she was able to trace the Female sides of the family tree, she managed to link all Presidents except for one, Martin Van Buren, back to King John "Lackland" Plantagenet. In essence, as BridgeAnne explains it, ALL Presidents are Cousins, as well as Grandsons of King John.

If America declared its Independence from the European monarchies in 1776, how is it possible that every single president has descended from European monarchs? If presidents are democratically elected as we are told, what are the odds that American's always choose members of British and French royal bloodlines?

"The Americas have always been owned and governed by the same royal families of Britain and Europe that conventional history states as being among those defeated during the wars of so-called 'Independence.'" -Michael Tsarion, "Astrotheology and Sidereal Mythology"

“If it really is the Land of the Free and if, as is claimed, anyone really can become the president, you would fairly expect that the 43 presidents from George Washington to George W. Bush would express that genetic diversity. You’re having a laugh. The presidents of the United States are as much a royal dynasty as anything in Europe, from whence their bloodlines came”

Granted the relationships are sometimes distant 10th or 15th cousins, but in a country with hundreds of millions to choose from, this simply cannot be chance or coincidence. Gary Boyd Roberts, a genealogist at the New England Historic Genealogical Society thoroughly traced these connections in his book “Ancestors of American Presidents.” George W. Bush himself is directly related to 16 former U.S. presidents including George Washington, Millard Fillmore, Franklin Pierce, Abraham Lincoln, Ulysses Grant, Rutherford B. Hayes, James Garfield, Grover Cleveland, Teddy Roosevelt, William H. Taft, Calvin Coolidge, Herbert Hoover, Franklin D. Roosevelt, Richard Nixon, and Gerald Ford.

So there we have it. All US Presidents, bar one, are descended from the British Royal Family, just as David Cameron the Prime Minister is. This is important to understand as we will now move onto the ‘families’, the Secret Elite Families that really do rule over the world from behind the scenes. You see, all the above, the Presidents, Prime Minister and all Politicians are merely ‘for-public-show’. They are the puppets of the real Puppet Masters, those who pull all the strings from behind the scenes.

To fully appreciate and understand this information and its’ relevance we need to know about the history of how these ‘families’ came to gain so much power and control.

Families & Aristocracies that control the World

“The "fondo" is the collective financial interest of a "family" of the landed aristocracy, or a "family" of the rentier-financier aristocracy. The fondo functions as a private bank; or a syndicate of several fondi may combine forces to create a jointly controlled private bank or insurance company. The characteristic activities of the fondi involve generating income from speculation on gains from the manipulation of commodity prices - through monopolies - over some portion of trade in a commodity, including raw materials and their means of transportation.

Syndicates of fondi greatly increase their power over society by financing the debt of government. If they are able to establish a relative monopoly of lendable currency, bullion or credit, the syndicate can dictate key policies of governments, including the appointments of government ministries. Thus they control policies on tariffs, taxation, public works, land concessions, special monopolies, and so on. The "Black Nobility" are/were the oligarchic families of Venice and Genoa, Italy, who in the 12th century held the privileged trading rights (monopolies).

The first of three crusades, from 1063 to 1123, established the power of the Venetian Black Nobility and solidified the power of the wealthy ruling class. The Black Nobility aristocracy

achieved complete control over Venice in 1171, when the appointment of the Doge was transferred to what was known as the Great Council, which consisted of members of the commercial aristocracy (among them the infamous de'Medici family). Venice has remained in their hands ever since, but the power and influence of the Venetian Black Nobility extends far beyond its borders, and today it is felt in every corner of the globe. (Don't forget, our modern banking system originated in Italy.) In 1204 the oligarchic family parcelled out feudal enclaves to their members, and from this epoch dates the great building-up of power and pressure until the government became a closed corporation (don't we know this from somewhere?) of the leading **Black Nobility families**. We'll come back to these later."

So we can see the importance of the British Monarchy in this 'World Control' and there are numerous other Families and Monarchies involved too. So let us take a closer look at these:

The Papal Bloodlines of the Jesuits

"The personages often imagined to be at the top are actually the second level of the human power hierarchy. Yes, the Rothschild's control massive amounts of wealth, but whose wealth besides their own? It would make sense that some of these power structures date back to the height of the Roman Empire, the founding of The Catholic Church and perhaps back into antiquity, and have moved pawns, Kings and Queens behind the scenes for at least a few millennia. The main family names are...

- Orsini
- Breakspear
- Aldobrandini
- Farnese
- Somaglia

All controlled through the Jesuit Order and their Knights of Malta & Teutonic Knights all based in missile protected Borgo Santo Spirito in Rome.

- Pepe Orsini – Italy
- Henry Breakspear – Macau, China

This is the true power finally. This is the Guelph and the Ghibelline power over mankind.

The Cecil family were controlled by the powerful Jesuit family known as the Pallavicini. Maria Camilla Pallavicini is far more powerful than Queen Elizabeth II. The Queen and Prince Philip are totally subordinate to the Papal Bloodline the Breakspear Family and their Jesuit UKHQ at 114 Mount Street. A study of who funded Elizabeth I with an astronomical amount of money to fight the Spanish shows that the funding entity was indeed the Pallavicini family bloodline. The most powerful man right now in the conspiracy over this World is a Roman by the name of PEPE ORSINI of the powerful Roman Papal Bloodline the Orsini also known as Orso and the ancient Maximus family. There is no one more powerful than this figure who is really the Grey Pope.

The Papal Bloodlines are the secret shadow hierarchy of the Jesuit Order even behind the Black Pope touted at the #1. These powerful bloodlines are the Breakspear, Somaglia, Orsini, Farnese & Aldobrandini. You'll notice David Rothschild marrying into the Aldobrandini with the pretty, Princess Olimpia Aldobrandini.

Another real head of this is Henry Breakspear who resides now in Macau in China. Many of the Papal Bloodline heads now live in Asia and India. What does that tell you? The current Black Pope, Adolfo Nicholas was bought forward for the position due to the Jesuits bringing about of Asia as the next power player of the agenda. Both this Black Pope and the white Pope aren't of Papal Bloodline, they are both commoners.

These bloodlines constitute the most powerful families on the planet. The Grey Pope is the one in between the white and black but unseen yet controls the left and right hands of the RCC.

Saturnalian Brotherhood – The Real 13 Zoroastrian Bloodlines:

- House of Borja
- House of Breakspeare
- House of Somaglia
- House of Orsini
- House of Conti
- House of Chigi
- House of Colonna
- House of Farnese
- House of Medici
- House of Gaetani
- House of Pamphili
- House of Este
- House of Aldobrandini

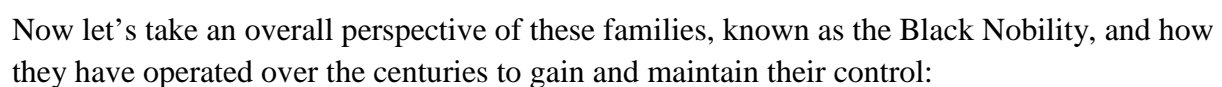
These Egyptian Ptolemaic Dynasty Rulers are in Full Control of the Company of Jesus, High Grey Council of Ten, and the Black Pope. Note that these are not commonly seen names amongst conspiracy theory writers and chroniclers of secret societies and powerful bloodline histories. They general stop in their tracks doing the tracings of the true conduits of power and stop one level below this hierarchy.

The 'Black Pope', Superior Jesuit General (The President of the World), speaks at Loyola 'Military Fortress' University in his un-ratified 14th Amendment 'Little Rome' D.C United States Corporation. A corporation under International Maritime Admiralty Law (Uniform Commerical Code) based upon Vatican Canon Law and perfected by the Roman Empire. He lies about his power, he's over the Pope as of 1814. He only serves and works with the shadow Jesuits being the Papal Bloodline Orsini's, Breakspear's, Aldobrandini's, Farnese's, Somaglia's. Adolfo is not of Papal Bloodline as some Black Pope's have been.

The next in power beneath the Jesuits is the Bourbon, King Juan Carlos of Spain. The Roman Monarch of the World, The King of Jerusalem and SMOM Military Navigator. This is the true World's power system right now. Adolfo serves as a military General protecting the Zoroathrianism and Mithraism mystery schools. The Jesuits were created by the Papal

The Jesuit general is referred to as the “Black” Pope at the Vatican because he always dresses in black. The Jesuits were officially founded in 1540 by Pope Paul III. Ignatius Loyola became their first general. Don Francis Borgia was the great-grandson of Pope Alexander VI, and co-founder of the Jesuits. On his mother’s side he was descended from King Ferdinand of Aragon. The Spanish control the Vatican through the Jesuits. For the past 500 years, the Spanish Inquisition has controlled the Vatican by means of the Jesuits. All the Jesuits answer to their general in Rome, and he in turn is content to run the show from behind the scenes.”

GLOBAL JESUIT ASSISTANCIES



Copyright Steve Gamble

“The Black Nobility earned its title through dirty tricks, so when the population revolted against the monopolies in government, as anywhere else (aren’t we), the leaders of the uprising were quickly seized and brutally hanged. The Black Nobility uses secret assassinations, murder, blackmail, the bankrupting of opposing citizens or companies, kidnapping, rape and so on... hence their name. Who are these families today? There are the: House of Bernadotte, Sweden House of Bourbon, France House of Braganza, Portugal House of Grimaldi, Monaco House of Guelph, **Britain (the most important one) House of Habsburg**, Austria House of Hanover, **Germany (the second most important one) House of Hohenzollern**, Germany House of Karadjordjevic, Yugoslavia (former) House of Liechtenstein, Liechtenstein House of Nassau, Luxembourg House of Oldenburg, Denmark House of Orange, Netherlands House of Savoy, Italy House of Wettin, Belgium House of Wittelsbach, Germany House of Württemberg, Germany House of Zogu, Albania. All the families you will find on the Windsor family tree. All the families listed are connected with the House of Guelph, one of the original Black Nobility families of Venice, from which the House of Windsor and thus the present Queen of England, Elizabeth II, descends.

The Guelphs are so intertwined with the German aristocracy through the House of Hanover that it would take several pages to mention all their connections. All (almost) European royal houses originate from the House of Hanover and thus from the House of Guelph — the Black Nobility. An example: the Hanoverian British King George I came from the Duchy of Luneburg, a part of Northern Germany, which had been governed by the Guelph family since the 12th century. Today the Guelphs (the Windsors) rule by dominating the raw materials market, and for years they have fixed the price of gold (a commodity they neither produce nor own). The House of Windsor also controls the price of copper, zinc, lead and tin. It is no accident that the principle commodity exchanges are located in London, England. Companies run by Black Nobility families are British Petroleum, Oppenheimer, Lonrho, Philbro and many many more. Another Black Nobility family are the Grosvenors in England. For centuries this family lived, as most of the European families, on ground rent.

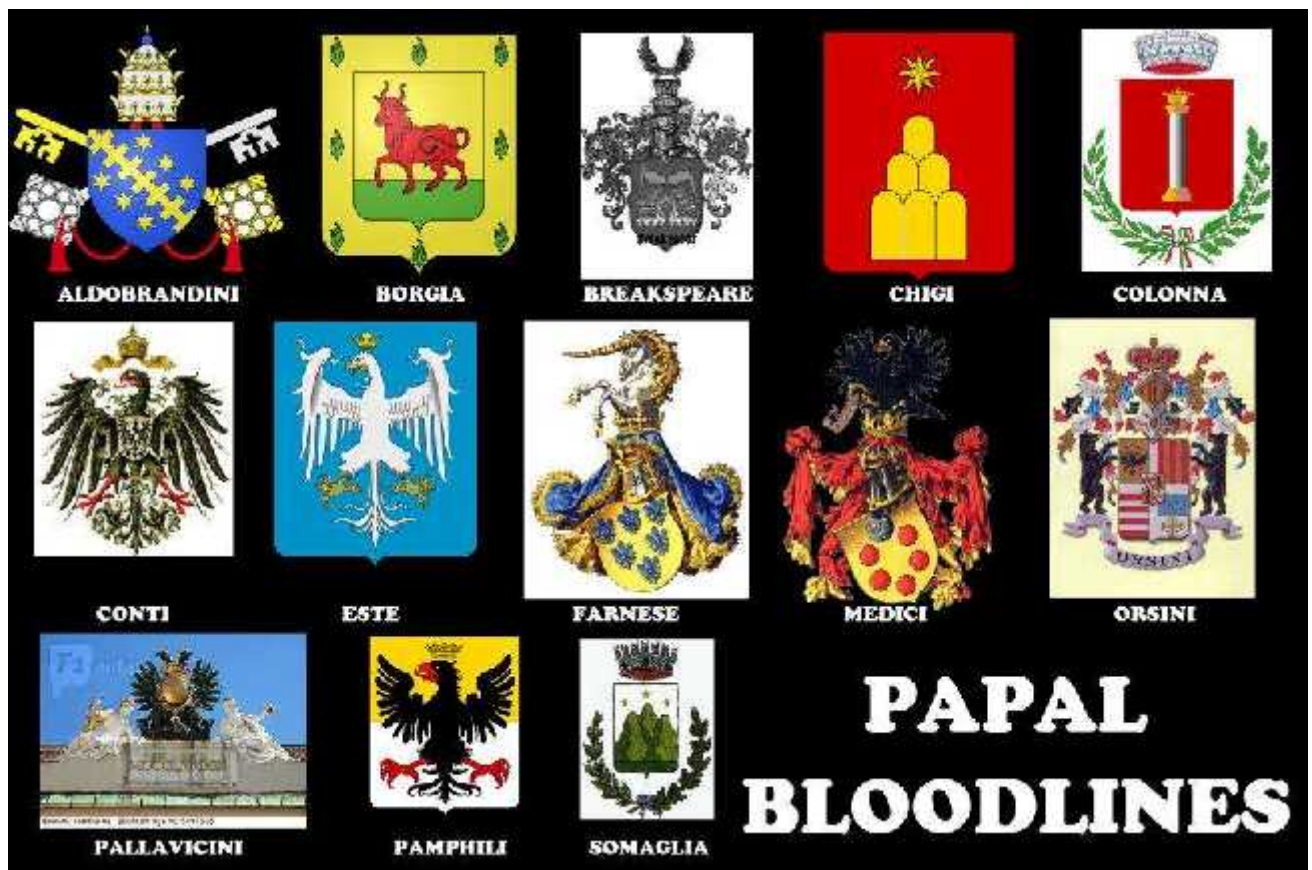
Today the family owns at least 300 acres of land in the centre of London. The land is never sold, but leased on a 99 year leasehold agreement — the ground rent of the middle ages. Grosvenor Square, in which the American Embassy is located, belongs to the Grosvenor family, as does Eaton Square. In Eaton Square apartments are rented out at 25,000 to 75,000 pounds a month (and that does not include maintenance costs). This is to give you an idea of the immense wealth the Black Nobility families garner from ground rents, and why families like the Windsors are not at all interested in industrial progress along with the excess population it supports. **This is the main reason why these ‘noble’ families are behind most, if not all, of the wrong-headed pro-environmental movements of the world that ultimately and covertly (of course) aim to curb population growth.** Prince Philip and Prince Charles are the most visible symbols of these movements, and both have often spoken with the utmost callousness about the need to rid the world of unwanted people. The Black Nobility are the founders of the secret society of our day from which all the others that are connected to and originated from — the Committee of 300. The Club of Rome, the C.F.R., the R.I.I.A., the Bilderbergers, the Round Table... all originate from the Committee of 300

and therefore from the European Black Nobility families. Among the top families are the Montefiores, financial servants of the Genoese nobility since the 1200s; the Goldsmids and Mocattas, leading bullion merchants for the British royal family since the 1600s; the Oppenheimers, controllers of a large proportion of the diamond and gold mining in South Africa; the Sassoons, agents of the British Crown in India in the 1700s devoting themselves to opium production; the banking families of Warburg, Schiff, Meyer, Loeb, Radziwill, De Menil, Spadafora, Schroeder, von Thurn und Taxis, von Finck, Wittelsbach, Lambert, Hambro, Luzzatto, Orsini, Weill, and countless others hiding behind the curtain of interlocking banking directorates, holding companies, offshore banking empires, and free port concessions - all camouflaged out of public view.”

“Nearly all of these rich, powerful families directly collaborated with central European fascism and manned the dummy governments of Hitler and Mussolini. After WWII, they went to work for Soviet or Anglo-American intelligence; sometimes for both. All of them play an active role today in the drug, political dirty tricks destabilization, and assassination operations of the various international mafias. Ephesians 6:12 ‘For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.’ In the spotlight, they families aren't smile emoticons, far from it: House of Borja, House of Breakspeare, House of Somaglia, House of Orsini, House of Conti, House of Chigi, House of Colonna, House of Farnese, House of Medici, House of Gaetani, House of Pamphili, House of Este, House of Aldobrandini. The likes of the Rockefeller's are way down the ladder in terms of real power. The House of Braganza is possibly one of the wealthiest.

These are the people that have control of all the natural minerals in the world. The mass of people on YouTube saying that the **Rothschilds** have \$400 trillion, without even looking deeper into the subject are fools! Having the power to print money is not where the real power lies; controlling the available resources is! It's like I always say, do you think Bill Gates, Warren Buffett and Carlos Slim and the likes (supposedly the wealthiest people in the world, but aren't) have more wealth than the people who allowed them to amass the fortunes they have? **They are legal personalities subject to government, not the power behind it.** Just as an example of the wealth these folks have, according to Oxfam it would take Carlos Slim 220 years to spend all his money if he spent it at a rate of \$1 million per day. Now imagine the combined wealth of these Elitist Families who control them? This is the 1% controlling the 99% of the Wealth of the Planet.

The Family Crests



And this today (May 2015) is probably the most powerful man within the Black Nobility Families:



We can understand from the above information that by just taking the British Monarchy as an example, just how far reaching their level of control and manipulation has been, and still is. Both the UK and the US Political System is fully infiltrated with members of these Black

Nobility Families; in this case the British Monarchy. All the other 'families' covered have their tentacles, their bloodlines, likewise stretching out all over the world to create a Spider's Web of control, influence and manipulation. Think about this for a moment and allow this information to sink in order to appreciate the full implications the total control these families truly have in the world today

Moving on, there is a lot of misinformation about the history of the Jesuits out there. Most of it is to deliberately direct people in completely the wrong direction of course, and for one main reason, to protect these families and keep them 'hidden'. This is not to say that what the Society of Jesus (Order of Jesuits) has become today is anything different to that outlined above, because it isn't, it is as corrupt as has been outlined. It is just that the 'true' origins of the Jesuits that needs to be corrected and shared here:

The True History of the Jesuits

This information puts forward a more accurate account of information shared in a Post below about the Mythos Mafia. This information covers the true history of the Jesuits, thus correcting the 'history' that we tend to find shared elsewhere. Just like Freemasonry and Rosicrucianism were originally created by the real Illuminati - but eventually became infiltrated by the Archon's Old World Order of Papal Control and influence - so too did the original Order of Jesuits. The Jesuits of today (Society of Jesus, exemplified by SJ after a person's name)) are now totally controlled by the Papacy and the Elite 'Families' that control the World.

The Jungle Utopias

"The Jesuits, like the Knights Templar before them, were created by the Illuminati to infiltrate and destabilise Catholicism. Both orders were suppressed: the Templars permanently and the Jesuits for a few decades. The Jesuits, by the time they were reinstated, had been purged of virtually all traces of the Illuminati, although it is worth pointing out that in more recent times French Jesuit Pierre Teilhard de Chardin, in his theories concerning the Omega Point and Noosphere, independently created ideas that are not far distant from the tenets of Illumination, the religion of the Illuminati.

Illuminati Grand Master Adam Weishaupt was educated at the Jesuit College in Ingolstadt in Bavaria, and the Jesuits largely controlled the town's university. Some conspiracy theorists have therefore concluded that the Illuminati were the creation of Jesuits. Ingolstadt was in fact the headquarters of the Illuminati at that time, and many Jesuits were carrying out duties on behalf of the Illuminati. However, it should not be assumed that all Jesuits were in league with the Illuminati. For decades, the Vatican had been taking increasing control of the Jesuit Order and many if not most Jesuits were, by the late eighteenth century, entirely loyal to the Pope. The Order had, in effect, split into two separate factions. When the Order was suppressed it was so that it could be purged once and for all of all "undesirable" elements. Only when it was felt the task was complete - after more than a generation - was the Order reinstated. The Vatican had learned from the previous example of the Knights Templar and this time did they did not want to create any new martyrs or myths, so they did not eliminate the Order, but purified it.

The movie *The Mission* is based on the true story of the Jesuit "Reductions" (missions) in South America. The Reductions provide a glimpse of what type of world the Illuminati wished to create in those days: the New World Order. The Reductions are an illustration of positive liberty. They represent one of the greatest episodes in history, and yet few people know much about this boldest of experiments.

When the Spanish and Portuguese empires conquered South America, many indigenous Indians were plunged into the familiar tale of Old World Order slavery and exploitation. Jesuit missionaries, under the guidance of the Illuminati, tried to help the Indians. They managed to persuade the King of Spain to grant a vast region to their care, in return for generous annual payments to the King's coffers.

In 1609, the Jesuits established the first mission and other missions followed over the following years, up to a total of about forty by the first half of the 18th century. Each mission catered for up to 10,000 people i.e. they were the size of small towns.

The Jesuits helped the Indians to create advanced societies. The Reductions had law and order, schools, hospitals, and free public services for the poor. There was no death penalty. The working day was set at 6 hours, compared with the 12-14 hours of the average European worker. The Indians worked the communal land and all produce was fairly divided amongst them. They were skilled in sculpture and woodcarving, and started making watches and musical instruments. In their free time, the Indians enjoyed music, dance, games, sport and reading. They were shielded from the bad influences of the Europeans (alcohol, gambling and venereal disease) and allowed to develop their creativity.

Each Reduction was arranged in a square. On one side were the civic buildings: church, school, hospital, community hall, warehouses for storage, shops etc. On the other three sides were the Indians' homes.

The missions were extremely efficient. Not only were they self-supporting, they produced surpluses of goods, which could then be traded. They were far more economic than comparable communities in Europe. They were said to be the first entirely literate communities in the history of the world. Meritocratic community elders were placed in charge, under the supervision of the handful of Jesuit missionaries in each Reduction. The missions became centres of culture and egalitarian community life. They effectively enjoyed full independence from the territories of South America ruled by Spanish and Portuguese governors.

The Jesuits protected the Indians from European slave-hunters, to the annoyance of the slavers who thought the Jesuits were bad for business and potentially subversive. They worried about what would happen if the Jesuit missions were set up everywhere, including in Europe. Slowly but surely, the Jesuits' missions were perceived - correctly - as a radical threat to the power of the Old World Order.

The Jesuits' enemies then claimed that the Jesuits were exploiting the Indians, making vast sums of money from them to enrich themselves, and acting as arrogant lords with airs and graces. Nothing was further from the truth, but the nature of propaganda does not change: in every age, the names of the good are blackened by the bad.

In 1767, tensions came to a head and the Jesuits were expelled from the Spanish and

Portuguese empires. The missions were destroyed or absorbed into new towns built by the authorities. Slavers captured many of the Indians and the rest returned to the forests and jungles for safety.

Little remains to mark the passing of the Jesuits' Reductions (although the La Santisima Trinidad del Parana Reduction in Paraguay is a UNESCO World Heritage Site). The Old World Order had succeeded in killing off the Illuminati's great and noble vision. They despised the Jesuits' resistance to slave raids, and the autonomy and economic success of the Reductions. They despised the good education and high standards of health care enjoyed by the Indians. They despised the Indians' lack of subservience to nobles, kings and emperors. They despised these jungle utopias where primitive Indians were turned into far more than noble savages: they became clever, skilled members of communities that were not based on power, riches and status. When they looked at the Reductions, the OWO saw a new society that might overthrow everything they stood for. So they eliminated the threat.

In 1773, the Jesuit Order was formally suppressed throughout all Catholic lands.

In 1814, with the Order completely purged of all non-orthodox influences, and under strict instructions never again to challenge the power and economic interests of the nobility, it was reinstated.

All good, thinking people should see that what the Illuminati-inspired Jesuits attempted in the jungles of South America centuries ago was a magnificent endeavour, a heroic attempt to create a utopia free of the iniquities and corruption of the Old World Order. That's why the Reductions were ruthlessly stamped out.

We are told that we need to live in capitalist cities, full of all the ills of our fallen modern society. Do we? Our cities are impersonal machines, designed for the convenience of the OWO, to maximise the profits of big business, and to allow close control and surveillance of the masses. We could replace our appalling, inhuman, congested, dirty and dangerous cities with 21st century Reductions: small, efficient, economic communities of 10,000 people. Wouldn't they be things of awesome beauty? The world would be transformed. The time of monarchs, Masons and Wall Street fat cats would end. This age of soul-destroying materialism, consumerism, cheap entertainment, junk food and junk values would be over at long last. Humanity could reach out towards its higher self, freed from the chains of the Old World Order.

Isn't it time to start again the great project of the Illuminati's Reductions, designed for the 21st Century?

Isn't it time for community rather than anonymous, soulless, capitalist cities: the dark, Satanic mills of the Old World Order?"

Where does this information leave us? Well, of course, we must now address the 'elephant in the room' that all this information creates. If the Black Nobility is Papal with all the Families involved being tied by bloodlines to the Papacy, the Church and the Jesuits, then what does

this mean for all the 'beliefs' that have come from these organisations? Good question indeed.

Given the above information, and allowing it to sink in, then it begs the question: Have all our beliefs likewise been deliberately created to control us? The simple answer is YES, they have. All our religious and new age beliefs – and everything in between - have been deliberately created to divide us, control us and keep us subservient to a 'false God' created by the Papacy, the Church and the Families of the Black Nobility.

Now I spent many years researching and delving deep into our belief systems, eventually getting down to the very Core and Foundation of Abrahamic Religions, the New Age, Freemasonry, the Occult, the Rosicrucian's and a whole lot more. What I found at the core and underpinning all of these beliefs was the **QBL, the Qabala, the Tree of Life, the Jewish Mystical search for the essence of 'God', and that ALL our beliefs were and are FALSE. Beliefs deliberately created for us to keep us controlled and held captive in a spiritual prison.** Religion is the single most damaging disease in 'consciousness' ever perpetrated upon humanity. In fact, symbolically speaking, the very 'God' of religion that people invite into their life, into their Souls, and to serve, is one and the same Devil that religious people fear so much. The religious 'god' is an Archon-Astral 'god' and nothing but a complete deceiver and Thiever of Souls.

I appreciate that many people may not believe this, but with respect to those who do not, this is simply because you may not fully understand your own belief and its' correct origins as well as I now do. I spent 16 years researching this and have proven this to be the case, of this there is no doubt, it is 100% fact. However, this is not the article to go into this in detail here as I have covered this emotive issue fully in a separate 117 page article.

Summary:

Whilst the above information may appear to be depressing to many and people may think that there is nothing we (or they) can do. Well fear not, we can all do something, something really positive. The 1% cannot control the 99% if and when the 99%, or the majority of them, wake up to what is going on.

A great start would be to read the Book: **The Last Bling King by Mike Hockney**. This is a fictional novel – though coded fiction – describing how the people came together and defeated the Ruling Elite, outlining just how easy this can, and would be if we came together as a species. As well as a good read it is also a truly inspiring book for everybody, and is available from Amazon:

<http://www.amazon.co.uk/Last-Bling-King-Mike-Hockney/dp/1409271935> - UK

<http://www.amazon.com/Last-Bling-King-Mike-Hockney/dp/1441497595> - USA

There is a new Political Party being set up to make equality for all of children a priority and help to remove the cronyism and nepotism that infects politics, education, finance and pretty much everything else today. They will achieve most of this with 100% Inheritance Tax (over £1 million, so this won't affect 99% of people, just the 1% super rich, the Global Elite and their families). This is the **Meritocracy Party**:

<http://meritocracyparty.org/> - International Site

<http://www.ukmp.org/> - UK Site

<http://www.rondetafelbeleid.nl/freedom> - Europe

Video: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=sSIv-oGZNxY>

Why do we need a party like the Meritocracy Party? Because it is all about the people and our children and creating a world that is based upon and controlled by Merit, not upon the nepotism and cronyism of who you know, how rich you are, or what your bloodline may be:

THE MERITOCRATIC REPUBLIC

“The Meritocratic Republic is required to have a Social Contract with every citizen based on a Dialectical Constitution (i.e. one that moves with the times and seeks to get better and better according to a methodical process of repeated iterations of thesis, antithesis and synthesis). The Dialectical Constitution is protected by a Supreme Court of ten individuals, but they are not lawyers. They are people of the highest intellectual merit, the finest exponents of reason, logic and creativity: two mathematicians, two scientists, two psychologists, two philosophers and two artists. They are appointed by the People. Any change to the Constitution must be approved by a majority of the ten. A 5-5 deadlock results in no change.

The Freedom Guarantee

“The Meritocratic Republic's most fundamental responsibility is to its children. It offers a Freedom Guarantee to every child, consisting of the following terms:

- 1) Every child must be provided with a supportive, loving, safe environment where it can flourish.
- 2) The Republic must seek to identify the child's strengths and weaknesses. It will remove the child from activities of failure that will harm the child's confidence and self-esteem. It will instead provide the child with environments of success where the child is happy, confident and can demonstrate the highest merit.
- 3) The Republic will guarantee the child the "[10,000 hours](#)" said to be required to make someone an expert in their chosen field.
- 4) No child should be "forced", for the sake of an inflexible curriculum, to do something that they instinctively resist. There is no point in force-feeding advanced mathematics, for example, to a child with little aptitude for the subject. You will only make them miserable, make them feel like failures, and dent their confidence.
- 5) Every child must be protected from any brainwashing or mind control from any source.
- 6) Every child must be exposed to a wide variety of ideas. The child will decide for itself what religious, philosophical and political views it wishes to subscribe to, depending on the

child's own nature, character, personality, intelligence and talents. No one but the child may choose. No one is allowed to choose on behalf of the child or to force the child in any desired direction.

7) Every child must enjoy the same opportunities and treatment as every other child. No child should benefit from privilege, or suffer from under privilege.

8) The fate of a child should in no way be linked to that of its parents. Each child must stand on its own merits. The merits (or otherwise) and the wealth (or otherwise) of others to whom the child is related are entirely irrelevant.”



The Meritocratic Republic's most fundamental responsibility is to its children.
It offers a Freedom Guarantee to every child, consisting of the following terms:

- 2) The Republic must seek to identify the child's strengths and weaknesses. It will remove the child from activities of failure that will harm the child's confidence and self-esteem.

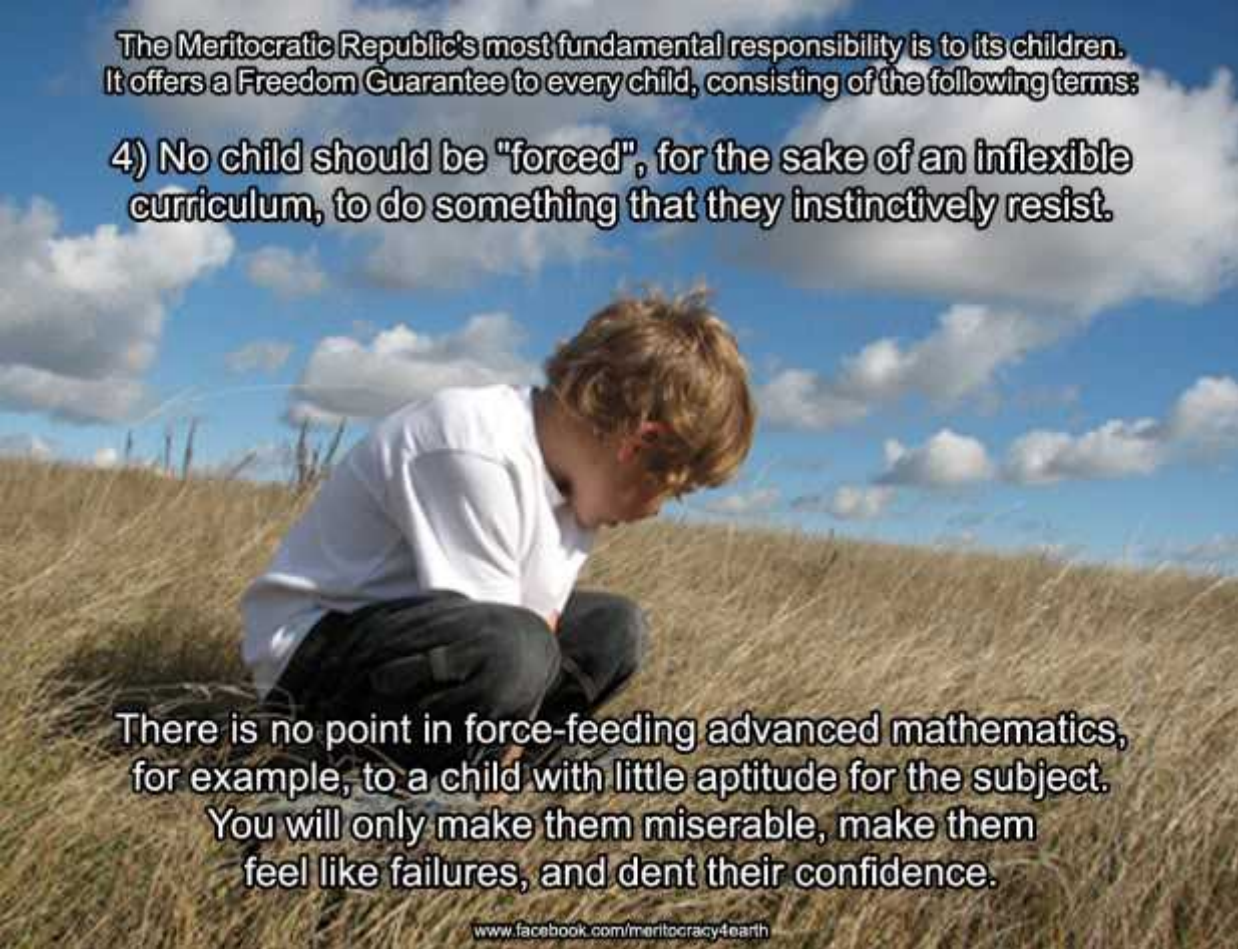
It will instead provide the child with environments of success where the child is happy, confident and can demonstrate the highest merit.

www.facebook.com/meritocracy4earth

The Meritocratic Republic's most fundamental responsibility is to its children.
It offers a Freedom Guarantee to every child, consisting of the following terms:

- 3) The Republic will guarantee the child the "10,000 hours" said to be required to make someone an expert in their chosen field.

www.facebook.com/meritocracy4earth



The Meritocratic Republic's most fundamental responsibility is to its children. It offers a Freedom Guarantee to every child, consisting of the following terms:

4) No child should be "forced", for the sake of an inflexible curriculum, to do something that they instinctively resist.

There is no point in force-feeding advanced mathematics, for example, to a child with little aptitude for the subject. You will only make them miserable, make them feel like failures, and dent their confidence.

www.facebook.com/meritocracy4earth

The Meritocratic Republic's most fundamental responsibility is to its children.
It offers a Freedom Guarantee to every child, consisting of the following terms:

5) Every child must be protected from any brainwashing or mind control from any source.



The Meritocratic Republic's most fundamental responsibility is to its children.
It offers a Freedom Guarantee to every child, consisting of the following terms:

**6) Every child must be exposed to a wide variety of ideas.
The child will decide for itself what religious, philosophical and political views it wishes to subscribe to, depending on the child's own nature, character, personality, intelligence and talents.**



No one but the child may choose. No one is allowed to choose on behalf of the child or to force the child in any desired direction.

The Meritocratic Republic's most fundamental responsibility is to its children.
It offers a Freedom Guarantee to every child, consisting of the following terms:

7) Every child must enjoy the same opportunities
and treatment as every other child.

No child should benefit from privilege,
or suffer from underprivilege.

www.facebook.com/meritocracy4earth

The Meritocratic Republic's most fundamental responsibility is to its children.
It offers a Freedom Guarantee to every child, consisting of the following terms:

8) The fate of a child should in no way be linked to that of its parents. Each
child must stand on its own merits. The merits (or otherwise), the wealth
(or otherwise), of others to whom the child is related are entirely irrelevant.

www.facebook.com/meritocracy4earth

“The aim is to ensure that when every child has become an adult ready to contribute to the Republic, they will be happy, confident, full of self-esteem, knowing what they are best at and where their weaknesses lie, with the skill and merit to immediately start making a positive difference to the world. They will not be judged according to sex, race, creed,

parental wealth and status, or any discriminatory criterion, but according to merit alone. They will go as far as their merit takes them. They will never have to worry that they don't know the "right people" or don't have the "right connections". There will be no nepotism, cronyism or privilege in the Meritocratic Republic. Inheritance Tax will be set to 100% to ensure the destruction of all systems of hereditary privilege. Wealth will never again be used as a weapon against the People. No one will ever again become powerful by virtue of excessive wealth. In the Meritocratic Republic, the Age of Privilege will be definitively over. There will be no monarchs, nobles, aristocrats, elite families, family dynasties, cartels or cliques. The super-rich will not exist.

The Meritocratic Republic provides maximum freedom for the maximum number of people at the expense of those - the Old World Order - who have hitherto enjoyed the maximum freedom at the expense of the People.

Religions will no longer be "free" to brainwash and physically mutilate children.

Everyone will have the space and freedom to think for themselves.

The Meritocratic Republic is the culmination of history, the Omega Point of the dialectic of freedom.

The people who call themselves "libertarian" are the enemies of freedom. Senior members of the Tea Party have openly said that white business people should have the freedom not to serve black people. That is not "freedom"; that is denying others the freedom to go where they want and be treated with full respect. That is oppression and discrimination. Freedom for one person can never be tied to slavery and contempt for another. It is freedom for all, or it is not freedom. But when some people choose to resist freedom for all then, in the tough, unapologetic words of Jean-Jacques Rousseau, they must be "forced to be free". Sometimes people have been so badly damaged by brainwashing that they will never subscribe to true freedom, but they can't be allowed to ruin it for everyone else.

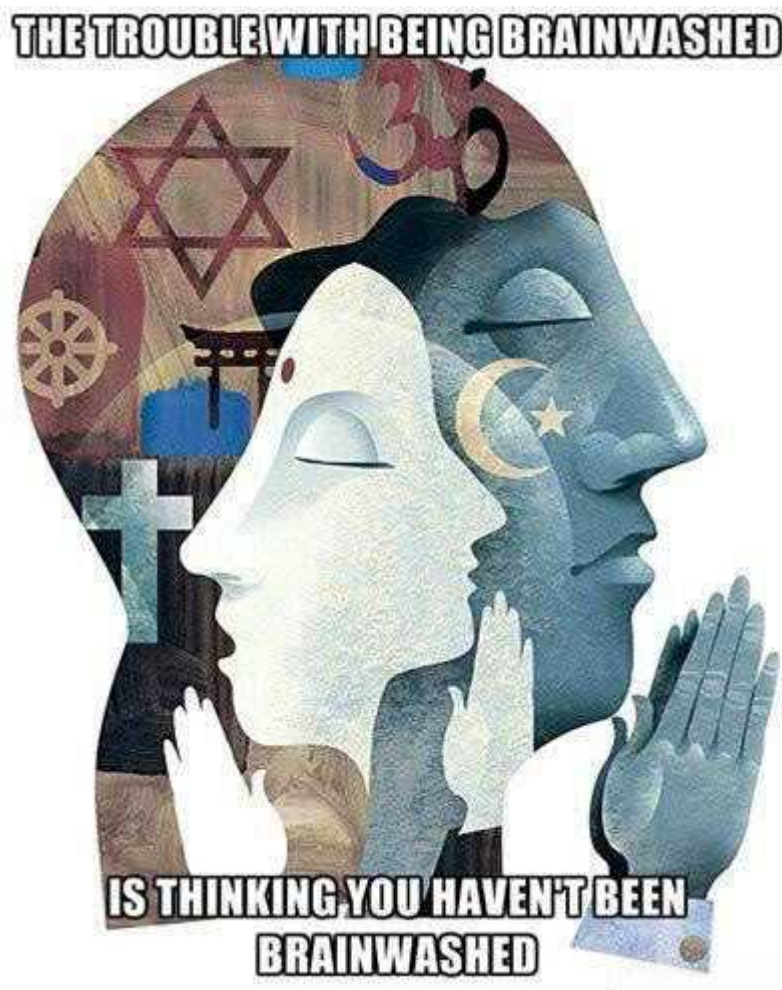
Libertarians want to be "free" to brainwash their children as they see fit. Where is the freedom of the child in this equation?

There are right-wing anti-abortionists who talk of a child's right to life. These very same people do not consider that a child should be free to develop in its own way, to think for itself, free of parental brainwashing and mind control. They think they have the absolute right, and indeed religious duty, to brainwash their children. For centuries, Catholic theologians declared that unbaptised babies that died at birth went straight to hell, or, at best, Limbo at the edge of hell. So, all of those children with the "right to life" also had the "right" to go to hell for eternity if not baptised as Catholics. Where's the logic?

No one has the right to brainwash another person. That is the antithesis of freedom.

The Final War that is coming will be between two views of freedom. The Meritocratic Republicans will fight to free children from brainwashing. The "libertarians" will fight for the "freedom" to brainwash their children.

Soldiers of the Confederacy gave their lives in the cause of depriving other human beings of their freedom. Libertarians will, likewise, give their lives in the cause of depriving children of the right to think for themselves.”



“Humanity will never be free until the brainwashing of children is stopped forever.

The Final War will be about the fundamental rights of children. Why? Because children are the future of the human race, and humanity will never change until children are free of toxic religions, of toxic political and economic ideologies, and of the toxic system of nepotism, cronyism and privilege.

This is the war to end all wars because once children are free then the master-slave dialectic will have reached its appointed end. There will be no more masters and no more slaves, just a human race with a divine future.

The Old World Order, the Power Elite, the super rich, the Abrahamic religions, the ultra capitalists and the Tea Party libertarians are the unholy alliance that represent the final coalition opposing human freedom.

They are the Final Antithesis. Beyond them lies Freedom and Dignity for humanity.

Politicians talk of hope and change, but things never change and there is never any hope.

You want real change? The only free future of the human race lies in the Meritocratic Republic.”

I have included the photographs above so people may copy them and share information about the Meritocracy Party on Facebook and other social media sites!

I offer a few more examples of other areas that can be helped enormously by a Meritocratic Party:

The NHS is in a mess. It has become too political, too ‘top heavy’ and too corporate, full of the greed mentality of a capitalist society. This is why we need a more meritocratic society and government. With 100% Inheritance Tax (over £1 Million) we will be able to immediately invest at least £300 Billion into the NHS to buy the best technology and detection equipment available. We will be able to get rid of the dead wood at the very top that clutters up and eats the NHS Budget, the Men in Suits with fat wallets. We will be able to invest on the ground floor where it is needed, with more nurses and doctors, better equipment, better cleaning systems and Canteens serving proper organic food. We will be able to remove all private interests in the NHS once and for all.

We will be able to install Bipolar Air Ionisation in all Hospitals in their Air Conditioning Units. This will reduce cross-contamination by 99.9%, destroy all airborne bacteria, viruses, mycotoxins (moulds/fungi), allergens and much more. Their installation will increase highly aerobic oxygen ions, which increases cellular oxygenation and speeds up recovery, increase energy and will free up beds quicker and save millions of pounds in treatments and readmissions. We will also be able to remove the strict alliance to and bullying from Big Pharma which the NHS totally comply to and with, offering stone-age treatments and toxic pills that achieve only one thing; profit! We will be able to evaluate and bring proven natural treatments into the NHS that work WITH the body, not against it. And there can be so much more too...

100% Inheritance Tax (over £1 million) will also allow us to invest £100s of billions in Education, rid ourselves of the disease that is Common Core, completely restructure the education system and teach real history, real science and real subjects that will prepare our children for the outside world. We will be able to teach them to become thinkers and problem solvers, become innovators and not puppets indoctrinated to follow and obey the current toxic system that only benefits the elite. We will be able to remove any form of Religion or ‘Faith’ from education and replace it with reason, science and logic. Our children can then be free to choose what they believe in, rather than be forced into anything until they are knowledgeable and old enough to make their own discerned choice. We will be able to encourage children to develop their skills in areas that interest them and where they show promise. We will be able to stop forcing children to study subjects they are not good with and help to remove the social stigma of ‘failure’.

We will be able to remove all and every College and University costs that only favours the rich and wealthy privileged to obtain the best places and the best Degrees. We will be able to offer an open level playing field whereby anybody, from whatever background, will be able to further their education based solely upon merit and not upon whom their parents are or who they know or how many backhanders they or their parents are prepared to make. No young adult should have to live with the burden of debt for a lifetime just for – as it stands – a corrupt and useless education.

We will be able to invest in Defence and make sure that nobody will ever think about attacking the UK. We used to have the best and largest Navy that was the envy of the world. We will be able to invest billions in the Transport System making us the envy of the world. We will be able to bring the Banks, the Transport System, Utility Companies back under State Control and remove the greed and profit that so blights them totally from the equation.

We will be able to have many more police on the streets to help curb opportunist crime, violent conduct and offer reassurance to the public that we are doing all we can to keep them safe and FREE.

We will be able to invest heavily in the Welfare System to make it fairer for everybody where all those entitled to benefits receive them and those who are scroungers, bucking the system, get nothing, or carry out some form of ‘community service’ to earn it. We will be able to invest heavily in Green Technology, and the types of ‘Free Energy’ that is appearing today.

There is so much more we could achieve as well, and I would love to hear those ideas and put the good ones to the Meritocracy Party for consideration.

Here is to the future of our society, a society based on merit and truth, reason and logic, a future to be proud of bringing our children into. Let us all come together and make this a society that is completely founded upon Merit and rewards merit. Let us stamp out nepotism and cronyism and everything they stand for; greed, corruption, deceit and arrogance. Let us remove this huge chasm between the ‘haves’ and the ‘have nots’ and make the whole world a far better place to live in and restore humanity to the One Undivided Species it ought to be, free from race, prejudice, hate, greed and ego.

To the future!

+++++

Now it is time to come back to reincarnation. We have covered this topic in great detail in the last book and also here. However, it is not often one can engage a Reincarnated Soul (RS) from God’s Heaven in a direct online debate. I was fortunate to be able to actually achieve this, and the full verbatim transcription follows:

The Truth about Reincarnation – Warts and All

An interesting debate with a Reincarnated Soul from God’s Mythos Heavens

Copyright Steve Gamble

What follows is the actual exchange between me and 'Jeff' a Reincarnated Soul from the Core of God/Web of Consciousness/Wheel of Evolution, or better known as God's Mythos (Astral) Heavens. This is explosive information and over the whole discourse people will come to understand why the world is in a mess and why so many strange and stupid things seem to be happening around the world. People will also learn just how humanity has been controlled, duped, and lied to for thousands of years and why it is continuing today. Nothing we believe in is actually how it seems, so be aware of having the very foundation upon which you live torn apart and in need of rebuilding; this information will be that profound to many people.

I have kept all the posts verbatim to record an accurate exchange. The only editorial changes I have made are to remove Jeff's last name, to protect him, and split some of the longer posts into paragraphs to make the information easier to read. As this all took place on Facebook there is no provision for typing italics or bold, so some words appear in capitals to add importance to that word.

One last note of interest, although I made my thoughts about reincarnation clear in my first post, this must have been overlooked. Or so I initially thought, until I realised that all Reincarnated Souls are programmed to believe we are all 'occupied' by one of these 'souls' and those who disagree are just not aware of this! Some quite amazing programming.

When I realised that Jeff was indeed a reincarnated soul that I could enter into debate with, I used all *my* knowledge of reincarnation to pretend to be a reincarnated soul myself to try and gather as much information as possible. However, I assure the reader that I have not had any other past life, not even one. Just this one life I am very much pleased to say. In fact when I was 21 I went to a Hypnotherapist to help me quit smoking and he asked if I would partake in Regressive Hypnotherapy as he was writing a Book about past lives he had discovered in his Sessions. So I said yes. Well, there was nothing, nada, zilch, just darkness. Though I did 'relive' an episode when I was 7 when I was very ill that I had no conscious memory of, so the Hypnotherapist obviously knew what he was doing. For the record he was a psychiatrist too.

Enjoy getting to know just how we have all been programmed, controlled and misled for thousands of years. Oh, and WHY there is an Agenda for Global Depopulation, why we have GMOs and why Nature and the Earth is slowly being destroyed, and much more! [Note: there is an error on page 10 where I could not remove the formatting from FB]

Steve wrote: Nah, it is dead soul (entity) possession. Nothing new, been going on for thousands of years. Proven this to be the case and that a belief in reincarnation was introduced to hide this fact...

Jeff wrote: I don't need external proof, remember quite a few past lives and have met quite a few folks I shared those lives with and we compared notes.... Reincarnation is a Reality.... but those who have no memory must criticize it, mostly because they feel maybe they are less evolved, but the reality is...it's no freakin walk in the park. One of my past life friends (also in this life, has it pretty bad, no disconnection from all her past lives.... it can be haunting, and I

know she's for real because I was there with her in a few. For me for the most part the memory comes down to the last few moments of a traumatic death, or really hard core traumatic moments ...not everything imprints on our souls, it has to be pretty hard core. But it can show us, when we can see these past moments, how they have rippled through time and still manipulate our thoughts and actions...and even Illnesses today. The fact is almost all Disease that is not built upon Mass Karma (virus's...) is built upon personal Karma, basically some hard core nasty ass past experience that we have built a wall around....therefore shutting off energy to a part of our etheric bodies.... And even Mass Karmic disease will manifest in personal karmic weak areas..... Reincarnation is a Reality.

Steve wrote: With respect Jeff, like I said it is entity attachment/s and all people are 'experiencing' is the past life of the attachment. This is in no way criticizing or debunking anybody's experiences because these experiences are very real to the person undergoing them. But just putting it in perspective - it is the attachment/s 'life/memory' that is being experienced. Nothing new, been going on for thousands of years. It is exactly the same as the recipient of a Donor Organ can take on the likes, dislikes, memories, character and personality traits of the dead donor. Simply because this is all to do with 'shared' consciousness/soul being experienced.

Jeff wrote: What you say is possible, usually younger souls with poor boundaries....it's a small part of the whole picture but does not negate the Truth of Reincarnation. It's sounds like you are saying an "attachment" can have a past life, but not a human. If you understand what an "attachment" is you would see this is not true. These attachments are generally astral reflections, I call them "Constructs"...they are basically our shadows astrally...an astral reflection so to speak of who we WERE and who we were believed to be by others who fed into us energetically. , all souls that have been around for a while develop these....it's basic Law. But they are not entities per se, they have no future and live entirely in the past..and have no soul... they are also what we see during the death process Inside the "Tunnel" (which is the spinal column, and mistake for our dearly departed....but they are not the souls of our dearly departed, but rather an astral energetic reflection... drawn to us through the magnetism of our astral nature which reigns supreme in the "InBetween Time" as I call the death process. ...we don't see our allied souls until we get outside of that tunnel. I've done a lot of "dying" without actually cutting the cord, so have a lot of experience with the process in this and my last lifetime... And I learned a lot about these Constructs..... but here's the thing, they don't attach unless we have a resonance with them...with their energetic expression so to speak.. "Ghosts" are created from the consciousness gazing backwards at it's own construct during the Death process not very common because the inertia is very "Forward" ... I have no such attachments.... I remember my past lives, I've met some folks I shared them with and we had the same memories. One old dude who knew me in my last life (he was a young man in this one and was there when I died) a very magical old dude, told me a lot of things about that day that has helped me reconcile it. (Getting shot in the head, and having to agree to the action based upon my Teachers wishes) was only a small part of what made it difficult. Yes, it is possible to pick up the info from a construct.... A Majority of "Channels" are really just that...not a connection to an actual soul, but rather their Construct...which in the case of a lot

of the major entities supposedly channelled (Jesus, Mary, Arch Angels etc.) these Constructs are freakin energetically Huge, because of all the energy of thought and emotion that has fed them over time. But the actual souls of these entities have long since Merged..... Make no mistake, Reincarnation is real, even for those who can not remember.

Steve wrote: This is interesting Jeff. Totally expected one of two responses, this was one of them. So, if I understand correctly, the 'vessel' you are now occupying for 'this' life was prepared for you before you 'reincarnated', yes?

Jeff wrote: Hmm, prepared by who or what?

Steve wrote: Well Jeff, how do you reincarnate? You must have something planned for the next life, so - correct me if I am wrong? - you must be 'aware' between 'lives' and therefore have an understanding of what will/maybe your new life? Surely? Otherwise what is the point? Sorry, just trying to understand...

Jeff wrote: Yes, there is a point in the "death" process where, after a certain number of lives, you become aware of your "group"...and you basically are timeless and can "see" forward...but it's like you see not just one thing, you see many options depending upon choices....but don't know what those will be until you get there. Yes, you are aware between lives, but I don't think so much in earlier incarnations.... just kind of being pulled along. A lot depends upon a soul's point on the wheel of evolution. On what is sometimes called the first turn...it is totally different than when the wheel reverses. I don't remember what it was like on that first part of the wheel, but have indications based upon my experiences dying... and just basic observation. It's all really pretty much an energetic thing. Are we pre-destined to be some particular thing.... on the first turn of the wheel you could say we are destined to fill in our designated spot in the Whole...a unique separate expression... but you don't know what that is until it's a done deal....then the wheel turns back upon itself.... now you could almost say the evolution is one of returning to from whence we came. And this amounts to facing those demons we created along the way by placing judgments upon Creation that don't really exist...and that hold us to a separate unique expression that has served its purpose but no longer is our ...goal or Master. We tread back over the same road we have previously traveled, but this time instead of Collecting that which will define us.... we are discarding those things and becoming what we were before we were defined. The main lesson I learned, in fact the reason my Teachers led me on this Path of the Yoga of the Death state was that we don't have to fall for the Heavens and Hells.... these are basically man made constructs built upon mental/astral material, which serve as places to work through some of our stuff....but this becomes unnecessary after a point as if we don't allow ourselves to go there, and keep focused on the Light at the end..... that is where the hyper processing occurs. Gotta go, little boy is awake from nap.

Steve wrote: Thanks for sharing Jeff. I am somewhat aware of 'Soul Groups'? where we 'train'. But for some reason we're not allowed to mix with or talk with Souls from other 'groups'. Can't remember why, some Law or other. Do you recall? Also vaguely aware of around 3 choices of 'life' and predetermined deaths laid out before 'descending' into a new

'vessel/body' to begin our new life? Would this be correct or is there more to it? I also thought the 'vessel/body' was prepared for us and that it can take some time to give that vessel purpose and life? Again not sure?? What do you recall of this, if anything, as you seem to have a much better 'memory' than most? Thanks!

Jeff wrote: I only have a very few minutes, so part reply. As far as Mixing.... It has to do with Web Placement. Our group is the closest extensions to us. It's all one huge organism. Cells spring from other cells and give way to more. Those "cells" that are closest to us in the organism...are our group. There is no need or purpose of "Mixing" beyond, though we are connected to it all. It simply has to do with Placement in the web. Like the branch of a tree is aware of the rest of the branch, but not the roots...and has no need to be. It's Genetic instructions so to speak are most common with the branch. As the Whole forms, with each replication from the beginning of this Incarnation of.... Creation, with each replication from the First, there is very minute change,(labeled "free Will" by some) but as the Web expands, from one side of it to the other, the differences are extreme to say the least. Our "purpose" is to fill our place in the web.

The growth of Creation happens in 2 ways. The whole expanding outward...and the individual pieces (souls) expanding to fill the space between them. The center has been named by the Mystics,"the spiritual sun" and this is basically the souls that grew and merged with the surrounding souls to fill their allotted positions. (not allotted by some Divine Plan really, just by the natural course of the expansion of the whole and their position in it.) Interesting you mention the three choices...my teachers had a "Rule of Three"....maybe related but must go now, will talk later.

Steve wrote: Thanks for sharing Jeff, especially whilst you are so busy. Look forward to reading more when you have the time, especially about the the 'Rule of Three' and if the Law of Silence is still in place, or if this only applies to some Souls?

Jeff wrote: I get up at 4:30 AM and work usually until 10 at Night....this is just to get by living very simply. I don't have any real "spare" time...but try to take short breaks, and eat, several of these happen when my wife and 4 year old are still asleep, or have gone to bed, or it's nap time, so this is my "spare" time and I try to use it wisely. Genuine interest shown in these areas from folks..... is a good use of that time for me to put my attention on. I've learned you can usually tell more by a persons questions, than by their statements of their "Knowledge"...your questions show that you have put time and energy into these questions. I can only answer from my perspective of what I have learned....passing on what I have heard is fairly useless....and the fact is, my learning did not come from Words, so terms that you use may not jibe with mine, even when we are talking about the same thing. My instruction was on a non-verbal level....but of course filtered through my mind, so the terms I use are mostly of my own creation...to fit the lessons.

The rule of Three as I call it was something my Teachers were pretty serious about.... I on the other hand was not, and this got me into a lot of trouble...not with them, but with the repercussions of my not following that rule. For the most part I did, but in the Yoga of the

Death State.... I didn't..... This caused major major problems, BUT I would not have learned many things that I did, if I had adhered to the Rules, so though it damaged me in some pretty hard core ways.... it can benefit my Group, because I can tell them why...not to do this or that.

My teachers in this Life who were not in physical bodies, but were in our last life..... their Intention was toHMMM, to show me through experience the limits of our abilities (there are few) he he....by breaking these imagined limits through a variety of meditation and contemplation techniques.... Things like flying, or moving through water, or moving physically through a door and coming out on the other side..... Healing, etheric vision, the yoga of the death state, or astral plane travel (not astral projecting which is different) which I also learned by accident (not from them. But the rule of three was that I could do none of these techniques more than 3 times or else they would become habitual and actually a hindrance..... we get mired in our habits. And this is a more important lesson for the death experience where eventually we must learn one pointedness and not be distracted. I'm going to go get my tea, then be back..

Jeff wrote: "My teachers intention was for me to learn to travel with ease on all the 7 Rays (if you know about those)...so I could teach them... Well I learned them, but have spent my life surviving without much time to do what I was supposed to do according to them...I figured maybe when I get old.... The whole idea of pre-determined...HMMM. This is kind of a large subject and time pressure make it a little more difficult...so baby steps I guess... You could say that each soul has a predetermined....culmination...this is determined by it's own momentum...it's own choices, but also by it's overall placement in the Web AND somewhat by all the souls that surround it (the Group).

Now this "culmination" does not mean death, but rather the completion of the First turn of the evolutionary wheel. of that part of the souls journey that is motivated towards making a Unique Separate Expression.... this is the task of all souls, and what has been condemned by religions and spiritual systems from day one, not understanding that the whole process, and not just the journey home....is the Spiritual Path. The hardest part for religions and spiritual disciplines to grasp has been the fact that the Ego....and Soul....are the very same thing, only at different points upon the wheel.... this would also translate into saying that the Christ Aspect....and the Satan aspect....are the very same thing, only at different points upon the evolutionary wheel. Both aspects being that energy or motivating force that propels a soul through it's journey. That Quest to Become what one must.

This is probably the biggest lesson of this time and onereally the only one that can give a person True Compassion.... I have seen my paths pattern possibilities during my last "death"..and my first wife's, in one very ...elevated moment, and I saw how the roads were full of choices that would lead to different outcomes....but the truth is I did not notice how many possible end points were there...maybe it is three, or maybe innumerable. In the Yoga of the Death State (dying without cutting the cord) that stage does not occur, you just go as far as the Light stage right before that. And I can only speak of my experience from here, not sure everyone's is the same. Once I passed through "the tunnel" I came to what I called, "The White Hall" and here for many years I was taught by just one soul...whose face I could not

look at without dissolving into the Light.... many years later this changed into something more solid, and with a whole group of souls..... But my memory from a total death was the next step was sort of finding the road that would allow me to face myKarma. But then again this would be..... would probably not even happen to souls that have not yet culminated their expressions and are still on the first turn of the wheel.

I'm sure my beliefs do lean more towards Eastern style...my past life was in Tibet, Buddhist..... and was very Mystically inclined. I have a long not fun history with the Western Religions..... with what they have done to those who didn't follow the party line so to speak...he he. In fact many of us have deep scars from being burned or drowned or beaten or shunned simply because we chose a more mystical path... and it isn't really a choice, just the natural outcome of a certain number of lives.... But you can't judge a book by it's cover, some of today's most narrow minded religious zealots are actually very old souls that could no longer take the abuse so for this time around jumped on the old bandwagon. Gotta go to work, put the chickens away for the night and git er done.... still with me or is this just sounding a little too far out there?"

Steve wrote: Wow Jeff. Thanks for sharing. I can pretty much understand and relate to most of that. However, a few things I'm struggling with on initial reading. I need to read it a few more times, which I'll do tonight, and if there is anything I still don't understand I'll come back to you then. In the meantime, I was wondering if you would be so kind as to share some information on an area where I am a little short, lacking? I don't have the 'conscious' memory of experiences like you have to draw upon. So there are gaps in my understanding, pieces of the jigsaw missing if you like. It concerns the Melding of the 'Soul' with the 'vessel/body', the 'new' incarnation.

For the reader this is where the R Soul begins to occupy, or complete a Full Meld with the 'consciousness'???? of the 'vessel/body' to begin a new life. This is also known as 'coupling'. I am aware that often this first takes place in the womb and is often completed before birth, or at least within the first year/s of early development after birth. However, there are a number of occasions where this 'full meld' or 'total coupling' with the 'vessel/body' can take 6 years, and even 12 years or more. As these 'vessels' are deemed to be 'primitive' then why does it sometimes take so many years to obtain this 'full meld' or coupling? If you can share something on this issue that would not only help me, but all those that are reading these posts too. Thanks again for your time!

Jeff wrote: I haven't heard any of these terms before, as I really haven't read much on these subjects...I rely on personal experience and can pass along what my Teachers imparted to me. I have seen very young children, probably never over a year old, whose souls have not inhabited their bodies completely. It could just be an indecisive soul.... My Teachers imparted that oft times a soul may not enter at all, changing it's mind I suppose kind of late in the game, and these are often the cause of what is called Crib death. It could also be a Magnetic issue. I haven't contemplated this issue before..... But we are energetic beings.... our souls and bodies must match up energetically... We each have a very distinct energetic signature which will need to match up.... I guess this is what you are calling "Melding"..... But once again

there is that "Free Will" issue that can throw a wrench into the Machine.... and unexpected factors can occur, say a vaccination in a little baby with toxic metals that will totally throw off the natural energetic signature of that child..... messing up the pre planned or hoped for match.

The thing is we don't foresee every possibility, in fact it's not even like we are seeing per say but as feeling for an specific energetic interplay that will allow us (those on the return trip on the Wheel) ...a purer Light. On the first turn of the wheel...the younger souls, HMMM.... it's totally different andit's been a while so..... younger souls are Projecting forward based upon their current Momentum...they aren't really making a conscious choice as they move into a new Life, just falling into the natural progression of their pattern as it is unfolding based upon their current decisions.....basically the vessel being projected by the pattern...but on the return trip on the wheel, these souls are basically tearing down the pattern, becoming simpler and simpler...more light and less hues. Actually following their pattern...which was a done deal when they culminated....Backwards. Well, this is not a total answer, my 4 year old is calling and so is my work....but they are seeds for contemplation for you that might make the answer you are looking for more readily available..... I just can't follow it through in this moment..... Life Happens. Cut wood, carry water and all that.

Steve wrote: OK Jeff, thanks for taking the time. So do you know what happens to those 'vessels' that are not then 'occupied'? Where the Soul cannot 'Couple/Meld' and the 'baby/child' is kind of left? Need to go through all this a wee bit more, but thanks again..

Jeff wrote: They Die.... never were really "alive"...just auto pilot organic system...but without the "connection" can't persevere. If you've ever seen one it's kind of sad/scary. But not as sad/scary as when you see an adult that has been mostly disconnected....or inhabited.

Steve wrote: Cheers Jeff. So unless a 'body', or 'new born', is 'occupied' by a Soul from the 'Soul Group' - or any 'soul group would that be????' - then they literally die? That is the part I do not fully comprehend. If it can take 6-12 years in some cases to complete the 'meld/coupling' that is required, then why do these children not die in the meantime? Does the 'soul' from the 'soul group' allow the 'vessel' to live until a full meld is completed, and if not it, the child dies? That is the only thing that makes sense. Otherwise, as we are taught, without the 'soul' the 'vessel' is 'primitive' but should still be able to survive??? Sorry I know these terms are new to you, so if you could explain what you call it, the 'occupation'???? - that would help.

As I mentioned I don't have the luxury of conscious memory like you, just feedback from regressive hypnotherapy, which is why there are gaps that 'confuse' me. Sometimes the right questions are just not asked One last question before I reread these posts again in case I forget, do Reincarnated Souls still have the 'Watcher' or 'Keeper' in their new life to keep an eye on them? Or is this just something for the 'New' Souls? Sorry, don't quite understand this one, but I can sometimes see these watchers/keepers. Dressed in a kind of Monks clothing with the hood pulled up and where a face should be there is nothing, just blackness, a black hole. Would this be the pure energy - spiritual Sun - you mentioned. Or am I way off course here? Thanks Jeff.

Jeff wrote: So, the 6-12 years I suppose is the time it could take to align the frequencies of the soul with the body, this isn't really a problem as half the freaking humans on the planet are not in total alignment.... are partially disconnected usually due to poor boundaries, a weak sense of self.. disease or drug addiction.. But this is different from when the soul does not choose to come into the body, which does happen sometimes...and then the body would die. There were times when I "cheated" and went against my teachers during the Yoga of the Death Process and instead of keeping focus on the Light on the far side, I pulled into Heaven and Hell Realms..... The problem with this is that they have their own "Momentum"...that which we call Time. And it's like a freakin Vacuum Cleaner and sucks you right in and pulls you along. The idea that has led so many of the Western Religions to shun the reality of Reincarnation was the fact that they were told that Heavens and Hells were Eternal..... and that's the Trick, because on one hand they are....but being in a totally different "Time" Zone so to speak, an Eternity in Hell or Heaven is like a blink of an eye in our Time.

When I pulled into these places if it had not been for my Teachers voices pulling me out.... I would have died eventually, because the totality of my consciousness and my soul was focused in these complete different realities, and the part that makes it difficult is that we forget who we are back here...and are totally absorbed in those Realms as Fully and often more fully than we are here. And an interesting thing about these Astral Realms...which Heavens and Hells are is that they have Gravity, so keep this in mind when you die, and keep focused straight ahead because the Laws we have here are amplified there and where you put your attention....is where you will automatically go.... and Heavens and Hells are a waste of time...and if it happens to be a Hell Realm....well that's an eternity of SUCK, yet it's also the blink of an eye... Pretty trippy. The thing is, yes we learn in those realms...much as we do here, ... but the learning can really suck, and we can gain much more Evolution and it's bi product of learning by simply going to the Light on the other side, and spending as much time as possible there...without freaking out and worrying about what the heck happened to our body....

But we usually do get back to that, at least I always did. I don't know about the terms "Watcher or Keeper".... we do have our guides, at least once we've made that first turn of the wheel. These folks are always available to us in what I call the Dreamtime...when we sleep, but we do not usually recall these dreams because we can only remember in the same frequency that we think, and when we are there it is a much higher frequency. So we can't remember unless in our waking state we attain to that same higher frequency. I have heard a lot of folks speak of a similar Guide as you mentioned. in the cloak pulled up, dark face...? My main one is really Bright Light, wears a shining white cloak and if I look into the face I dissolve into the same Light that ison the other side of the dying process right before we choose our next life. My intuition tells me this is a Guide of yours (which we do all have)....and it could be that the blackness is just ...HMMM, the Minds trick because The Light is so beyond comprehension, and that which is beyond comprehension for us we usually shroud in Darkness....

That's just a thought as all the entities I've ever dealt with personally were very Bright. The Spiritual Sun is basically what is the Heart of all Creation and it is built upon the

souls...that have merged. As I said before Creation expands Outwardly....but each cell in creation also expands outwardly until it fills it's space in the web, where it merges with those surrounding souls...and this is the Spiritual Sun that is ever growing as Creation grows and souls expand to fill their spaces. And this is simply a matter of time, the oldest souls are the next to Merge. Now I'm going to leave you with a mind blower. This Outward expansion has been the Nature of Creation for thousands, well millions of years.. This is what Creation does, it expands.... but here is the wild and crazy thing..... It's done. Just as each of our souls reaches culmination.....so does all of creation.

And this happened a while back, like the 60's So everything has changed. Instead of expanding outwardly, it is now expanding back in upon itself, as new souls keep being created..... new Pieces of original Light replicatingno longer outward, but rather back within the Whole. This is a BIG DEAL. This is why there is what has been called "the Quickening"...This is why there is so much wild and crazy insane stuff going on also.... Basically ...the Light....is compressing. This speeds up the evolution of those on the return trip on the wheel, but causes a natural sort of Panic in the younger souls who are sort of under the threat of Missing out on ...their time Creating themselves so to speak. To use a religious sort of language which can create more ...confusion than it alleviates...he he... You could say quite accurately that. "God has Reached Critical Mass"..... I have to leave you with that and get back to work....

Steve wrote: Hi Jeff. Thanks for sharing that, very interesting. I am aware of a lot of what you shared. In particular the 'frequency' of the Soul/Consciousness of the Human Vessel must be attuned to that of the Incarnating Soul in order for a Full Meld/Coupling to be achieved. The State of 'Consciousness' (energy) attracts like for like in that sense, so that makes perfect sense. Likewise when you die, as you say, you can migrate towards what your consciousness has 'become' because focus was upon the wrong thing. Something came to me while I was reading your post. I cannot say it is from a 'conscious' awareness, more from a subconscious/subliminal awareness that managed to somehow filter through. Whether this has come from the Dreamstate or Meditation, Teachers or Guides, or a mixture, I cannot be sure, but I wanted to share this with you for your feedback if that is OK with you? Human Vessels are just primitive and have no purpose unless they are 'occupied' by a 'Soul' from the Wheel of Life/Evolution. That would be a fair statement would it not? That seems to be well understood anyway.

But what about those Vessels that are not 'occupied' by 'Souls' and which continue to 'live'? Could these be a threat to this Web of Life, its' evolution? Well not a threat per se, but more of a drain on the Life Force of the Souls within that Web? Is this why 'Creation' is now imploding on itself rather than expanding perhaps? It would appear so, though I'm not too sure how or why. Maybe that is irrelevant and there is no need to know??? But it makes sense when you take into consideration what else 'Souls' are doing. I am aware that various 'Soul Groups' have 'sent down' Souls to human vessels that are now in positions of power and influence. The 'Souls'' influence over these human vessels in positions of power is what is responsible for the creation of GMOs, toxic medicines and vaccinations, toxic chemicals involved in Aerial Spraying of the Skies, found within food, furniture and the likes.

So I am aware of a larger Agenda by the experienced Souls and that is one of Global Depopulation of the Human Vessels. Or at least reducing 'numbers' to a more manageable level than at present. This makes sense because if these human vessels are a drain on the Wheel and Souls therein, then it is prudent to reduce their size whereby it become much easier for 'Souls' to gain their 'occupancy' – Meld/Coupling. In this way those 'Vessels' then have a meaning and purpose to life, are being steered in the right direction, and the primitive soul within their body is educated and is of far more use when the 'vessel' dies as its' soul can then contribute positively to the Wheel of Evolution by filling in those spaces in between 'Souls' and 'Soul Groups'. Maybe this would help stop the contraction, the implosion and even restart the explosion or expansion again???? What are your thoughts on this Jeff? After all, this is happening, and we can witness it, and it makes sense too? Though wouldn't it be far easier if 'God' or the who-whatever 'created' humans in the first place just arranged for them to born with a 'Full Soul', rather than the primitive one that makes them a danger? Or is there some kind of Law that prohibits that? Thanks again Jeff for sharing some really informative knowledge. Oh, are you aware of the Lords of Karma? From my memories 'They' play a huge part in deciding the next 'life' or 'reincarnation' for the 'Soul' and 'Soul Group'. Speak soon!

Jeff wrote wrote: "Hey Steve, There is so much here in your thoughts and questions that I'm not sure where to start. Many things I haven't contemplated, and upon contemplation...WOAH. The Compression of Creation...the God reaching Critical Mass, is not a bad thing...it is just the Nature of Creation. It's not even a big deal for us. Evolution is very amplified, but to be more precise, the Light which motivates evolution is amplified...and exponentially more every day. The things we see in the world, that are weeding out the bodies...The human natural immunity being destroyed, the toxins every where and even things like the Government pushing vaccinations chemtrails etc.all slowly killing off the population.....My first thought was simply that this is thenatural panic of young souls Gypped out of their Lengthy experience of Grabbing everything they can from the world to define themselves, but they seem to sense that they won't have the normal allotted time for that. Here's the deal, we all start out as evil little bastards...he he, seeking to satisfy an insatiable ego....to grasp for our separate selves everything we possibly can.

We all go through the Koch Brothers stage...every single one of us.... It's how the system Works. It is through the seeking of pleasure and avoiding pain that pretty much every soul builds to culminate in their UNIQUE SEPARATE EXPRESSION. Finding that is the goal of EVERY soul on the first turn of the wheel, where we Fill our position in the Web.... We've been hypnotized over thousands of years to believe this is BAD.... Satan is the archetype of the energy that motivates us here....every single one of us....UNTIL we reach that point of culmination....then we travel back down that same road, and we see what built us, but from a new angle..... because the road for all souls until they reach culmination is Hallmarked by JUDGMENTS.... EVERYTHING is judged and put in certain positions in relation to everything else...our persona, our Expression is a pattern built chasing pleasure and avoiding pain, and judging everything according to which and how much of either of these is allotted us by them. So these young souls kind of sense that they won't get their whole day of play....and go kinda Nuts.. But then you posited the question or statement about the Planned culling of excess bodies and upon reflection I can see how in this particular time of Creation...in the Quickening....there will be souls merging at a faster rate,but with the physical act of procreation still clipping along at an incredible rate, there will indeed be more

vessels than there are souls to occupy them.. WOW, that's hard core. So these things we see in the world that seem so evil.... are really just maintaining the balance of souls to vessels.... WOW!... And yes, without a soul they have no real purpose and really I don't believe a body can function very long without one.

Now about the Heaven and Hell realms... It's all about resonance.....magnetic resonance..... what we vibrate at....is what will mirror back to us in the In Between Time.. But it's not because of "wrong" thinking or whatever that we might end up in one of those Hell realms....you see, that's just part of the Judging that has defined us, but that we now seek to get past on the Journey back from whence we came.... And to Merging. It simply is an energetic Law acting out.

You see, "God" is this whole thing....not something separate on the Outside...It's the chicken and egg deal.... What came first...all of Creation, or God...because it's like this....Once upon a time in the sea of all darkness and nothingness....a spark appeared.....ad divided, and every division divided...and just like the cells of any living thing..... kept dividing and replicating outward at an exponential rate. But eh energy...the motivation which caused the first cell to divide, and every cell after that was one of..... Creating a new unique expression. It;s been said that we exist so that God can learn...and grow and experience.... and this is true, but WE ARE ALL GOD, without each of us there would not be God, and without God there would not be each of us.... But to continue the story.... so these sparks of light that are replicating outward...and each individually growing to fill there unique positions in this Web of It All.....just keep expanding outward, it's a freakin free for all.... for an Eternity, then all of a sudden WHACK... just as each individual cell spark of light grows to fill it's allotted space....so does the whole... WOW, that was a big surprise said God as he suddenly hit the Wall. Yet the cells kept replicating, but could no longer expand outwardly, so expanded back within the whole...This put pressure of this Light upon every cell in the body of the whole...And those in the center, on the edge of the Spiritual Sun were much more rapidly assimilated. and all the rest towards the center were expanding very quickly..... And the Merging with the Spiritual Sun went faster and faster until.....POOF, suddenly in a eternal black nothingness appeared a Spark..... And this repeats itself over and over..... It was the Merging of all the cells that created a gigantic Web of Light that under compression from them all, finally merged in entirety until there was only ONE....and the replication begins again. So chicken or egg.?... The Whole becoming One, or the one becoming the All...the Whole. Circular evolution..... So it isn't a matter of God creating wholly formed vs. partially formed souls. The Law is, all souls begin practically formless, then move deeper into (form) until they culminate, then head back to formlessness, to the Form of the Spiritual Sun (if we can call that Form)....and this is the point, this is how God.... the Whole, experiences....evolves, which is it's Prime Directive. Just as each individual soul starts out as a single spark....so does God start out..... and as the whole grows, so does what we have come to call God....."

Steve wrote: Hi Jeff, Most of that makes sense but with a contradiction or two as well, if I am understanding it right. So, human vessels that are surplus to the number of Souls must be 'removed' because they [human vessels] serve no purpose, aka culling of the population, yes? I think we are agreeing on that but maybe from a slightly different understanding. It would be good to know if these 'vessels' are perceived to be a drain on the Wheel of Evolution and the Souls within that Wheel, because that would make more sense for the culling; and I'll come to that in a while. Though whichever the reason, the outcome' of human vessel reduction

[population control] is one and the same anyway? The 'perceived to be' evil acts we see around the world, like terrorism, wars, deaths etc. are all for, in a sense, two reasons: one, because Reincarnated Souls in your words, 'kinds go nuts' and strange things happen, and two, it is to restore the equal balance between the number of human vessels and the number of available Souls to 'occupy' them. Would that pretty much sum it up? On another note about 'God' and the 'chicken and egg' conundrum, this is something I've 'felt' for a long time: we are kind of living in a larger version of ourselves so to speak, yes?

Or we are living inside of 'God', and just like Pancreatic Cells do their job in the Pancreas, Liver Cells are different and do their job in the Liver without either knowing what the other cells are doing, yes? So Souls in different Soul Groups are doing their own 'work' – the Will of God if you like – oblivious to what other Souls do – and it is all to keep 'God' functioning just like cells do in the body, yes? So God is basically a culmination of ALL Souls, yes?

Where I find a contradiction is in that the 'vessels' 'have no real purpose'. I think they do! Without the Vessels then Souls have no way of being able to 'define' themselves, so the Human Vessel and its 'occupation' by Souls is a necessity for the evolution of the Soul I would say, yes? Another quick note from my experiences is that these human vessels DO have their 'own souls', and when the 'vessel' dies the occupying Soul returns to – or at least should he be – from whence it came. But, I know that the 'souls' of the vessels – not the occupying Souls - are also 'taken' away and are processed at the periphery of the Core of God. If they comply and undergo 'training/programming/education etc' then they may be allowed to enter 'deeper' into the Core of God once they represent less of a threat to the finite balance within. Hence my question earlier, do THEY - in excess of the number of Souls at least or without an occupying Soul - represent a DRAIN on the life force of the Wheel of Evolution/Web of Life/Consciousness and the Souls therein? It seems the only thing that makes sense? Is this something you have come across Jeff? Gotta dash now have an appointment coming at 3.00. Speak later...

Jeff wrote: Hey Steve.... I was speaking of the "Surplus Vessels" as to having no real purpose. Yes, the vessel is our vehicle for culminating our expressions in form, very necessary.... I gotta go too. Your question about the "drain" bears future contemplation...now going to town.

Steve wrote: Thanks Jeff. That is a better way of putting it I guess than the way I tried to. So basically, we get rid of those human vessels - the useless eaters if you like - that are not occupied by Souls, then this leaves all humans then with 'purpose/meaning'? I Look forward to your thoughts on the rest of my post when you have time. Really interesting conversation and I appreciate your time and feedback, thanks!

Steve wrote: Sorry, reading my post back I didn't explain the whole 'God/Soul' thing well. I was trying to say/ask that in essence what you are saying is that both 'God' and the Souls are one and the same Construct, the same 'consciousness' or 'energy/frequency', and one cannot exist without the other, is that right? Sorry for the confusion

Jeff wrote: Actually I think you explained it quite well... Yeah, basically the Souls are the cells of God, without all of the cells, there would be no God...and without God there would not be the cells. God's growth is the cells expanding exponentially outward.... God's culmination was the Hitting the Wall back in the 60's or so. "Made in the Image of".... our evolution and growth is the same as the Wholes...as God's, only different time increments

Steve wrote: Thanks Jeff. Thought you'd understand but was thinking more about others that may be following this thread. So God and the Souls are all one and the same 'consciousness', energy/vibration/frequency then, good. That makes sense. I have to go out for the evening - my niece's Birthday - so if you have time - I know how busy you are - to comment on the other points of my post that would be great. I do have more questions but need to read your last post again as I cannot fully recall what those were. Oh, one has just come to me so I'll share it quickly before I go. I thought that even the 'empty vessels' or partially occupied/coupled/melded ones were important because the Wheel of Evolution required the 'energy' from their beliefs to help it to grow and feed the 'cells/God'? That of course wouldn't 'fit' with 'them' being a drain on the 'Web of Consciousness' unless this only applied to people who didn't 'believe' in God, like Atheists? Or have I got that wrong? I sometimes get loads of information 'through' - too much at times to assimilate properly - and so don't always process it correctly or accurately. Gotta dash for now. Will be back later or tomorrow to read more. Thanks Jeff!

Jeff wrote: "I am very much enjoying this conversation...As I was working out in my shop and contemplating these things... Well it's interesting your comment about belief in God being a drain...and getting loads of information through. This can be a problemone of my thoughts was how this info is very difficult for most because the "Church" over the past couple thousand years has actually programmed the DNA of most folks through various nefarious means, in fearing that which shold not be feared, and believing that which is not true...and automatically blocking that which is.... So being so deeply embedded in us, it

becomes part of that Voice in the Distance that guides our Life path.... and it's very difficult to weed out. I believe that is the root of your thought about that. . We seem to have been cogitating along the same lines.

I don't believe anything can drain the Web.... It's all part of it. Things within the web can drain other things in the Web, and that's only because we are still locked in the Duality created upon all our judgments as we evolved to this point. Those judgments we are hopefully working to reconcile so we can Truck on. I must say I am impressed by your ability to ponder and follow a train of thought to it's natural conclusion when necessary pieces are provided. This is fairly rare as most folks are too set in their personal paradigm, and that which is not part of it, they attempt to fit into it...or discard. I believe you are working on the 5th Ray... Lucky you, it's probably my favorite. You have a Scientific mind in the real sense. You might find this interesting...gotta go..

<http://mysticorbatalismans.blogspot.com/2014/01/the-two-styles-of-scienceidiot-science.html>"

Steve wrote: Hi Jeff. Thanks for sharing that. Something came to me while I was out tonight which makes a lot of sense. Before I share that I just want to explain a few things which may help. You don't seem sure that 'unoccupied' vessels can live for too long without having a 'soul' occupying them. This is where I would have to disagree. This comes from 'observation', from watching what is going on around me. I can say that from my experience there a lots of 'unoccupied' human vessels living well into old age. I know this because for some reason I have been able to 'see' energies' – and more – with my physical sense of sight. Caused a few problems over the years I can tell you. Opinion was I should either be submerged in Holy Water or locked up in a strait jacket...he he he. This is how I first saw the 'watchers/keepers' though did not know who or what they were. I had to 'ask' for this and in time I was provided with the answer. We both know that Soul Groups are taught different things – to suit the Plan of global God/Wheel of Evolution – so maybe, for some reason this has not been imparted to you? I don't know, I'm only surmising this to be the case.

So this is what 'came' to me tonight: Occupied Vessels are literally giving/providing 'energy' back to the Wheel of Evolution (Core of God if you like) through prayer, invocation, rituals, and various other beliefs and methods by utilising the creative energy that animates these vessels into these 'methods' of sharing???? Whereas 'unoccupied' vessels, or non-believers (call them what you will), animated by the SAME 'creative energy' ARE NOT! They are sharing NOTHING back! In a sense then, to me anyway, they are 'wasting' this creative energy and not giving anything back to the God/Soul Consciousness. So this may be why I 'feel' they are 'deemed' to be a 'drain' on the Web of Consciousness/Life. Be really interested to hear your thoughts on this one Jeff. Don't want to go 'astray' so to speak, but this seems, or 'feels' somewhat right to me. I will look at this link you shared tomorrow when I am more lucid and can take it in. As for being on the 5th Ray, I don't know about that, but thanks for the compliment. However, I am aware of the importance of the SEVEN (7) in many belief systems, it is everywhere and it is too late for me to quote a number of these now for others who may be reading. Maybe later in time. Thanks again Jeff!

Steve wrote: Hi Jeff. That is an interesting link. Pseudo science as against the real science from contemplation with God which is in tune with nature and ALL things...thanks for sharing...contemplation is the key!

Jeff wrote: "Thanks Ivana Zara Dostojevski, Hey Steve, sorry it's taken a while... too busy, still, but a few moments. I also can see etherically, so I know what you mean, so I'm curious what it is that you "see" that makes you believe a vessel can survive without a Soul... I mean we have the 3 bodies, etheric, astral and physical....but none can operate without the soul to energize it and carry it along. I'm wondering what it is you see. I mean there are certainly bodies that carry very little light, being very disconnected, and those that might be overshadowed by darker entities which might cause them to appear without the Light, and these days with all the consumed crap these persons are becoming much more common, having weakened their ties to their own souls....but I've never seen an un occupied vessel past a very young infant... And to make a fine distinction on your point about soul groups being taught different things.... it isn't exactly like that, every soul group..... expresses and you could say creates certain Knowledge based upon what their particular discovery/gift to the WHOLE happened to manifest as... The fact is it's the Soul Groups that are the building blocks of this thing we call Creation...and their.....pattern of growth so to speak, is their gift of a certain knowledge.....

On a soul level I'd say not so much teaching takes place.... as Discovery or even Creation based upon the pattern that group has been unfolding since it first came to be. It's difficult to properly speak of these things in limited time/space that I'm feeling right now....This is all a very large subject. And I don't see anything as being a drain in the web, and everything is a part of the Web...that exists..... Plus, in this particular time there is So freakin much energy in the Web due to the compression that is taking place..... I don't see a drain at least not upon the WEB. And at this point if there was one it might be considered a positive thing at least on the outside edge of the Web where all the craziness due to the Intensification is taking place.

But as long as humans are still living in Duality, they will be drained based upon their Judgments. But not the Web... The 5th Ray is one of "real Science" as I talked about in my blog post. There are 7, which are basically 7 paths...energetic flows that all humans have, one that drives their souls and one that drives their personalities. and they change from lifetime to lifetime, and sometimes in the course of a Life.. All "methods of Approach to the Divine" fall under these "Paths"... These 7 Rays..There are different styles of meditation depending upon the Ray a person is on.... a long time ago I was told by my teachers it was my path to teach these,,, but Life got in the Way, and that was before this Quickening.... now I don't feel it's quite as important, if I was to teach a method I'd probably just go with ...what are they calling it.....hmm, Oh yeah Kriya Yoga.... Basically it seems to me all the others sort of take you to the Light eventually and Kriya just cuts right to that.....Well family is getting out of the tub, so gotta go feed em and put the chickens away for the night. Nice communication.. Please explain what it is you see that brought you to the conclusion that a vessel can exist without a soul.... I'm very curious, but quite sure it is something else....that would lead to that logical conclusion..... See one of the "glamours" of the fifth ray is to stop at a level in the pattern that

is being traveled, and building conclusions there...it's a problem for those following that Ray.... This is where "logic" can lead us astray. When our conclusions come before the pattern has been completely followed to it's end. It's very human.... we interject our minds into the equation ...just a little too early. I do this all the time..... Of course I guess in a way we all do because we are still evolving, and our conclusions today, are the seeds of tomorrows..... and on and on... he he"

Steve wrote: Hi Jeff. [Thanks for those kind words Ivana]. Right, where to start in trying to answer your question???? I remember a while ago before another incarnation. I'd been through the 'meetings' with the 'Council of Elders'...'Holy Ones'...'Wise Ones'...'Ascended Masters'...'The Venerables', along with the 'Lords of Karma' and the 'Time masters' and was ready at the periphery of the 'Core of God'...'WEB' awaiting my 'next life'. I saw 'Souls' returning from their 'lives' and being greeted by Guides and others in a kind of 'Rapture', yet behind all this I saw in the distance another group of 'souls' who were shackled and were being led by...I think from memory...'Guides' and maybe some 'Keepers'...can't be totally sure. I asked what this was all about and was told it was the souls of 'vessels' who had not been occupied and their souls had been able to develop without contributing 'anything' to the Core of God/WEB...that they were 'too bright' and 'too impure' to enter and were to be taken away for 'processing'. Indeed, looking at them from a distance it did appear that they were 'too bright' yet also 'too dark'. I know that makes no sense but it's the only way I can describe it. I was informed that if they 'complied', became subservient to the 'Will of God' then they may be brought into the Core of God for further training/teaching/education/programming. And if that proved successful then they would be used to serve the WEB of Consciousness in a similar way as all the other 'Souls' do. Gradually with them moving further into the Core of God as they 'learned' more and more and became more useful.

The 'colour' of the 'human souls' was completely different to colours of Souls in the WEB, where 1st Level Souls are White with the most advanced Souls being Purple and something I hadn't seen before. I was told to forget what I saw as it was irrelevant to me and my 'Group'. Anyhow, long story short, when 'watching' humans and the energies within them I began to 'see' many different things. Yes, in most, I saw 'Souls' and would say around 90% of people were 'occupied'. In others I saw numerous 'entities' trying to gain control of the 'vessel', some passing themselves off as 'Spirit Guides' and 'Angels' and 'Guardian Angels' or some 'other' supernatural being allied with that 'human vessels' beliefs. But I also saw many humans without ANY form of occupancy from either entities or Souls, where the soul of the human had been allowed to 'develop' in its' own way in accordance with the rest of Nature. These did not seem backward people in any way and seemed to be living happy lives...BUT, they were NOT contributing anything back to the 'Core of God/WEB of Consciousness'! Maybe this is where I thought...rightly or wrongly...that these 'human souls' were therefore being a DRAIN on the Wheel of Evolution??? There is more to WHY I 'feel' this but time has escaped me for now as food is calling :o) Be interested in your thoughts and observations on this Jeff?

Jeff wrote: "AHHH, I think we are maybe talking about what I call "Constructs"....Yes..... And it does make sense about the too Light and Dark. What I'm seeing here is Constructs to the extreme, mostly it would be the constructs of persons like Jesus, Mohammed, famous persons of all sorts whose constructs have been fed an excess amount of energy from outside of themselves. We all have constructs...energetic astral reflections.... but as I said early in this discussion, they have no souls and only exist in the past (though appear in the present). A "ghost" is a person who has died and looked upon their construct and become attached to it, BUT I believe that a construct could gain enough amplification to possibly manifest a body, or at the least find one that resonates closely yet has a human with tenuous ties to it's own soul And as we depart from one life to another, depending again on our point of evolution.... and the amount of time we will spend in the Light and how much evolution we will partake of in that time....our Constructs would be left kind of hanging in the background..... to be assimilated in some way or another, and as you said, not contributing as they only exist in astral material. And these that you are calling "Human Souls" would be these constructs, and it's a good term as they are reflectionsor better yet, projections of the human (and those that have fed energy into that humans life) , whereas humans are projections of their souls..

Some of what you understood you had to process with thought, to make sense of it, and that's where the darn confusion begins. Yeah, the constructs would be recycled...but would not retain anything of what they were, simply being recycled through the Spiritual Sun, so it would actually not be correct to say they are a drain.... anymore than anything else created by humans and entities. I wonder how you would "see" me. I'm a very rare ...very very rare case. I'm basically a Ghost with a body, because of my Practice of Yoga of the Death State I made a really lame (yet based on what I thought was love) decision when I was young to gaze at my construct, and actually take it a step further and pull to myself the sheddings of my construct.... this is really insane. As we evolve on the return trip on the wheel our constructs diminish, they actually shed off some of what made them as we grow past things we collected in our quest to find our separate unique expressions. These sheddings sort of Orbit the construct for a time until they eventually dissolve for lack of energy feeding them. My ...I'll give you a link to a secret blog I have where I wrote about this..... so basically I'm in a body, yet connected to my construct. This created all sorts of problems, became way tp Psychic, had to move far from Humans and live in the woods for years..... Then found a way to block the intense psychic impressions but knowing that would create problems...but you kinda gotta eat and live around humans these days, I saw no other option."

Steve wrote: Thanks Jeff. I'll print that out now and read it later before I come back with any points or questions. Just one quick question in the meantime though, because it has been bugging me for awhile. As ALL Humans are 'occupied' by Souls from the WEB, then WHY are fundamentalist Muslims - the extremists - causing so much death and destruction around the world when they are 'occupied' by Souls from the Core of God? What is the point of this?

Jeff wrote: Well i think if we look at the actual numbers Now...and throughout History the Christians have caused a lot more death and destruction.... everyone's occupied by souls, but the degree of connection is different for each. The Muslims are Pissed.... if I was a Muslim in a country Occupied by invaders.... I'd be pissed too, especially considering all the death

destruction and mayhem those invaders are causing. And if I was pissed off enough from seeing my brothers and sisters blown apart for something as shallow as the corporate greed of a very few....at the death and destruction of the many..... I'd be kicking some ass wherever possible.

Steve wrote: Sorry Jeff I just don't get that from the 'perspective' of a 'human' occupied by a 'soul' from the peace and love of God's Wheel of Evolution/WEB. I get it from a human emotional perspective, but not from an evolutionary supposedly Divine one. The only way this 'figures' is if what I posted much earlier is correct, in that Soul Groups - taught differently - are creating the 'division' in the world, the wars, the terrorism, the GMOs, Toxic Medications etc etc to ENHANCE global depopulation...to create the 'circumstances' that entitle politicians to remove every last vestige of our freedom and freedom of choice...to allow 'them' to microchip us, vaccinate us and do whatever else is necessary to reduce the population to the level of Souls available to inhabit the whole human race. THAT is all that makes sense. I cannot see how the degree of 'connection' can make such a difference. Unless you can explain that perhaps?

Jeff wrote: Well it's pretty simple. The Web is built upon duality. Peace and Love are only part of it...also the opposite exists in pretty much equal proportion. The idea that "God is Good" is a human judgment based in Ignorance. (and a massive amount of pretty hard core long term programming) God is ALL, The Good the bad and the ugly are just human judgments in all this..... There would be no evolution, no growth, no God without every single thing that exists...good, bad and ugly. I feel that you still carry a lot of the DNA religious programming...it's like the deepest and most difficult to get past.... Souls are not good or bad, they are each unique... a blend. We all pass through lives where we would be judged as evil, and through those where we would be judged as good. But all of that is just dualistic notions which rob the Truth of their reality, and keep us spinning . Eventually we step off that dualistic wheel and see thatit's all pretty much necessary. There can be no Yang, without Yin, no flow, without ebb. No God without that which we call "Evil". You can not paint a beautiful picture with just white....you need every single color and hue. One man's "good" is another man's "evil". As long as the Wheel turns...there will not be an occasion where every soul holds hands and sings Kum Bie Ya.

Yes a lot of what we would term "Bad" goes on...it sucks, but don't forget.... just as much good goes on..... it just doesn't make the Press which of course is controlled by what we would judge as Bad.... and they have their motivation.... all on the first turn of the wheel. You see once we get past that stage of self satisfaction, of collecting to make our unique SEPARATE (note that word) expression.... we right off become like the reformed smokers and drinkers.... a pain in the ass, all high and mighty, somehow forgetting that we did all the same "evil" stuff..... it's part of the "Divine" plan... it's how human evolution works. Not one Saint has ever not been a Sinner. Not one Prophet has not at one time harmed others in their journey to define their Separate position in the Web. It's just how it works, we use duality.... darkness and light, pleasure and avoiding pain to come to that point of culmination.... all of us.... But it's a mistake to keep falling for it once we have "changed direction"..... But being compassionate humans..... it can be difficult to see our fellow humans suffer and see the

Divinity in that..... I understand very well how difficult it is..... but until we learn to suspend our own judgments, our own entrapment in Duality, no matter how "good" we feel we are.....we are just contributing to the "problems".

Steve wrote: So what you are saying is that God is just a culmination of OUR (Reincarnated Souls) mistakes, good and bad? As you mentioned in an earlier post God and Souls are coexistent, in that one cannot BE without the other. So God - or God's consciousness - is merely a reflection of US and God reflects this 'consciousness' BACK to us? Until we learn! Would that be fair to say, is that the gist of it?

Jeff wrote: "No, not until we learn.....We are all together, past and present..and Future.....God...and in that there is no judgment of good and bad, except for the souls that have not yet culminated...and for them these judgments of good and bad, are the stepping stones on their path to culmination....which is the First Stage of the Spiritual Journey. The mistake made by religions and philosophies down through the ages is that only the return path, only the path AFTER culmination is the Spiritual Path, and that the first part of EVERY souls journey....is somehow evil and to be shunned... And don't mistake Culmination with Learning.... it's more of a creating.... creating something totally new and different, something never seen before in all of Creation...and never to be replicated again.

We each have a totally Unique position to fill. Each cell in the body of God has a Unique part to play...a unique expression to make..... and all of this is built by ...basically chasing pleasure and avoiding pain.. And since we all have different ideas of what gives us pleasure and pain, we all follow a different path...and culminate differently. And each "return trip" (often labeled "Spiritual Journey") is also unique because our Return Trip is down that same unique road that we came up... only from the opposite direction, and instead of defining everything based upon our dualistic judgments we are now seeing them as they really are, with eyes of non judgmental Love."

Steve wrote: It is really late for me now so I will need to come back to you on this as there are a few contradictions that I don't understand ,as yet so I need to reread it. However, I read your link and I have a question: you mention in one of the articles the '...lies about Osama Bin Laden...' This is interesting to me because an old 'teacher' once said to me that Saddam Hussein was 'of the Light', as in a reincarnated soul. So I would be interested to know what you meant by the 'lies about Osama Bin Laden'. Thanks again Jeff!

Jeff wrote: Just basically the lies about him and 9/11. Scapegoat for the Piggies

Steve wrote: Hi Jeff. I've tried a few occasions to explain that ALL Humans develop their own Soul NATURALLY and can live just dandy and fine for their whole lives without any external soul whatsoever. All you have done is come back with some form of excuse to try and explain that away. So I am going to try a different approach.

As in keeping with ALL of Nature, the creative process begins from the centre and expands outwards, and we have to be careful of bringing in external imbalanced energies. Our (Human) Soul develops naturally from conception through all the stages of development and

growth of the human body. The human body does NOT need, nor require any external parasitic 'soul' in order for any human to develop and live a normal and full life!

Every new-born baby is born complete with its own soul and living light inside it. When a child is conceived, as the foetus grows and the child develops and forms, the separation of the inner spirit and the development of the soul (consciousness/identity) begins - as we covered in chapter three. This separation allows the spirit and the child to become aware of itself and the new-born soul is naturally a perfect reflection of the purity of the spiritual light. All this is happening *within* the body of the new-born and not external to it. Creation starts from the centre and expands outwards as we have covered within these writings.

However, it is important for 'external' souls from the WEB to believe that they HAVE to inhabit a human in order for the human to have purpose and meaning, for obvious reasons. If they weren't programmed to believe this then they would not have any excuse or NEED to infect a living human body that already has its' own Soul. Why this happens, and why children in particular are targeted, not only with infection of parasitic external souls, but with 20 toxic vaccinations in their first year, will be explained in another post.

Here I am only offering one example of many that could be used to highlight that Reincarnation is nothing more than enforced possession of a human body:

“Dr. N: ‘Tell me what it is like to enter the mind of a baby and when you usually enter.

S: ‘In the beginning I think of it as a betrothal. I enter my current body in the eighth month. I prefer to enter on the late side when the brain is larger so I have more to work with during the coupling.’

Dr. N: ‘Isn't there a downside to entering late? I mean, you are then dealing with a more independent individual.’

S: ‘Some of my friends feel that way, I don't. I want to be able to talk with the child when there is more mutual awareness.’

Dr. N: ‘(being dense to elicit a response) Talk - to a fetus – what are you saying...?’

S: ‘(laughs at me) Of course we interact with the child.

Dr. N: ‘Take me through this slowly. Who says what first?

S: ‘The child may say, “Who are you?”. I answer, “A friend who has come to play and be part of you.”’

Dr. N: ‘(with deliberate provocation) Isn't that deceitful? You haven't come to play. You have come to occupy this mind.’

S: ‘Oh, please! Who have you been talking to? This mind and my soul were created to be together. Do you think I am some sort of foreign intruder on Earth? I have joined with babies who welcomed me as if I were expected.’

Dr. N: ‘There are souls who have had a different experience.’

S: 'Look, I know souls who are clumsy. They go in like bulls in a china shop with their over-eagerness to get started with an agenda. Too much frontal energy all at once sets up resistance.'

DR. N: 'In your current lifetime, was the child at all anxious about your entry?'

S: 'No, they don't know enough yet to be anxious. I begin by caressing the brain. I am able to immediately project warm thoughts of love and companionship. Most babies just accept me as being part of themselves. A few hold back – like my current body.'

DR. N: 'Oh, really? What was unusual about this fetus?'

S: 'It wasn't a big deal. Its thoughts were, "Now that you are here, who am I going to be?"'

DR. N: 'I think that's a very big deal. Essentially, the child is acknowledging that its identity depends on you.'

S: '(patiently) The child has begun to ask itself, "Who am I?" Some children are more aware of this than others. A few are resistant because to them, we are an irritation to their inert beginnings – like a pearl in an oyster.'

DR. N: 'So you don't feel the child senses it is being forced to give up something of its individuality?'

S: 'No, we have come as souls to give the child...depth of personality. Its being is enhanced by our presence. Without us they would largely function as unripened fruit.'

DR. N: 'But does the child understand any of this before birth?'

S: 'It only knows I want to be friends so we can do things together. We begin by communicating with each other with simple things such as an uncomfortable body position in the womb. There have been times when the umbilical chord was wrapped around the neck of the baby and I have calmed the child where otherwise it might have squirmed and made things worse.'

DR. N: 'Please continue with how you assist the baby.'

S: 'I prepare for birth, which is going to be a shock when it happens. Imagine being forced out of a warm, comfortable, secure womb into the bright lights of a hospital room...the noise...having to breathe air...being handled. The child appreciates my help because my primary goal now is to combat fear by soothing the brain with assurances that everything will be fine.'

DR. N: 'I wonder what it was like for children before souls came to help them?'

S: 'The brain was too primitive then to conceptualise the trauma of birthing. There was little awareness. (Laughs) Of course I wasn't around in those days.'

DR. N: 'Are you able to calm anxious mothers in this way?'

S: 'We must be proficient. During much of my existence I had little or no effect on my mothers if they were frightened, sad or angry during pregnancy. You must be able to align your energy vibrations with both the child and the mother's natural body rhythms. You have to harmonize three sets of wave levels – which includes your own – to sooth the mother. I might even have the baby kick the mother to let her know we are all right.'

Dr. N: 'Then at birth, I supposed the hard work of the merger is over?'

S: 'To be honest, the merger isn't complete yet for me. I talk to my body as a second entity up to the age of six. It is better not to force a full meld right away. We play games as two people for a while.'

Dr. N: 'I have noticed a lot of young children talk to themselves as if they were with an imaginary playmate. Is that their soul?'

S: '(grinning) That's right, although our guides enjoy playing with us as young children too. And have you also noticed the elderly talking to themselves a lot? They are preparing for separation at the other end in their own way.'

Dr. N: 'In general how do you feel about coming back to Earth in life after life?'

S: 'As a gift. This is such a multifaceted planet. Sure, this place brings heartache, but it is delightful too and incredibly beautiful. The human body is a marvel of form and structure. I never cease to be awed by each new body, the many different ways I can express myself in them, especially in the most important way – love.'¹⁰

We can understand from the above description of 'reincarnation' given to Dr Newton by a 'reincarnated soul' that this type of soul is *totally external* to the 'soul' of the foetus, baby or young child, and is merely biding its time using deceitful tactics, pretending to be a playmate and so forth until it can gain the confidence of the child and enter the child's energy field. This is similar to a virus or pathogen that cannot enter a healthy cell and it has to wait for the cell's energy field to become compromised or weakened before it can enter and cause damage to the cell and interrupt its memory and energy fields, thereby causing the cell to become ill or unhealthy.

Contrast Dr Modi's findings on 'imaginary playmates' with the account given above: 'In psychiatry, when a child reports having an imaginary playmate, we consider it to be a product of the young child's imagination. But I have had many patients who reported their childhood imaginary playmates as being the possessing earthbound entities in them. These entities often claimed they liked playing with my patients when they were young and then went in their bodies at some point when the patients were sick or upset or after they had surgery.'¹¹

This represents a perfect reflection of what we have been discussing throughout these writings, that imbalanced energies exist outside of us and we are encouraged in many teachings and healing modalities to open up our energy fields and bring these imbalances in willingly. We now know exactly what these imbalances really are.

These lost souls are programmed into believing that these human beings, who they have been brainwashed into ‘entering’ - very often young children - are primitive and cannot survive without their help. They forget that these young children have existed quite happily without them for much of their lives and, if they had been *that* ‘primitive’ I’m pretty sure the parents would have noticed!

And what of the original soul born with this new baby? **‘Now that *you* are here, who am *I* going to be?’** We can also see that it can take these lost souls many years to enter the body and begin to influence the original soul that developed with the body: **‘To be honest, the merger isn’t complete yet for me. I talk to my body as a second entity up to the age of six. It is better not to force a full meld right away. We play games as two people for a while.’**¹⁰

Much of what you have just read about the ‘reincarnation’ of these possessing lost souls may appear disturbing*, but for me the really disturbing part about all this is that these lost souls *actually do believe* they are entering a body *prepared for them*. They also believe that they are there to *take over the mind of the human soul to improve its life and give it depth of personality*. These lost souls firmly believe that they are reincarnating into a new life, **THEIR** life, and they cannot see or comprehend that they are merely possessing a living human soul. This is like a computer virus that searches and searches until it finds a weakness and a way into the computer and then unloads its programmed payload causing havoc in the host.

It is only when we examine the false spirit world (Core of God/WEB) that these lost souls describe coming from – their perceived home - that we can begin to comprehend that they *have been* totally brainwashed and conditioned into believing that what they say is correct.

Without going into all the details that are available describing this astral reality where the soul can end up, I will offer instead a brief summary of how these lost souls describe this ‘spirit world’. As we covered in the last chapter this reality is full of Temples, Churches, Mosques, Synagogues, Schools, Classrooms and religious beliefs remain pretty much as they were in the physical. Souls are remodelled or reshaped (reprogrammed) by the Keepers, Watchers, Masters, Ascended Masters, Sacred Masters, Teachers, Guides, Wise ones, Old ones, The Venerate Ones or the Venerables and the Elders (The Council of Elders) who hold the meetings with these lost souls in places such as The Council Chamber where the souls previous life is evaluated and a new ‘life’ is planned out for them. There are also the Akashic Records, a library of ‘life-books’, and the same hierarchal structure we find on Earth.

Here the lost soul literally returns to school. The lost souls are taught in classrooms with desks and blackboards and white boards. They are taught to be more intellectual and that the ‘Mind’ and the intellect are all important. Their own thoughts are returned to them and superimposed with thoughts from guides, and elders, etc., until these thoughts penetrate and stay with the lost soul. It is here that the lost soul is programmed for its next reincarnation in a body it believes has been specially prepared for it. Also speaking about anything of what happens in the meetings with the Elders/Masters etc., is strictly forbidden. Getting direct information from these lost souls is difficult because these lost souls have to observe the Law of Silence and they have been conditioned to believe that this is a test to see if they can hold the truths of that which is sacred. So, on the one hand, these souls paint a picture of this reality being one of open love and communication by telepathy, but when push comes to shove in questioning we find out that they are not allowed to say anything to other souls about their communication with the Elders et al. A further reason given to these lost souls for

observing this law is that if they were to share their knowledge with others it could create havoc and if these profound teachings were to be used incorrectly it could cause problems with another soul.

Why all the secrecy? These actions are more akin to a cult mentality than a spirit world full of, supposedly, unconditional love and light.

Additionally, it is interesting here to point out that the Keepers, Monks who keep a constant eye on these souls, wear their robes and keep the hoods covering their faces. No soul ever sees their faces at all; they are covered up at all times. If these souls could see their faces I think they would realise they had ended up in the wrong reality. These Keepers as they are called, I have seen clinging to the back of a number of people, preventing them from moving forward and into the light, and where their face *should be*, there is nothing. It is totally black, a deep void – death.

It is obvious these lost souls are completely programmed in this astral reality (false spirit world) to do the bidding of the Astral Lords (Council of Elders et al) and various Thought-forms and that they do genuinely believe they are reincarnating into a body specifically prepared for them. There are a plethora of books out today about the soul and ‘reincarnated souls’ who would have us believe the reality they are describing *is the real spirit world* and this ‘comfort’ of life after death in this ‘reality’ appeals directly to the emotional body of the reader. It gives the ego hope of survival. Yet nothing could be further from the truth. These books are merely describing the illusory afterlife, the Astral Reality full of Archons, thought-forms and lost souls – the prison of the soul and the ‘middle place’ as Jesus allegedly called it in the Gnostic texts.

Here we can understand the symbolic story of Adam and Eve totally and that the Tree of Life is the deceitful promise of Eternal Life offered to Souls leaving the physical body in the form of reincarnation. We can also see that these lost (external) souls from the Wheel of Life/WEB/Core of God are merely hanging onto the shirttails of living human souls to literally ‘hitch-a-ride’ or a life. If without these lost souls to help us, we remain as primitive as they would have us believe, I’m sure a parent or two would have noticed their wee Amy swinging between the trees, over-indulging on bananas and dragging her knuckles on the ground in the meantime. Otherwise, how could the human body survive this long without drawing attention to its primitive self? Of course this is not the case at all; here we are merely witnessing what we would understand today as being a case of **possession!** It is as simple as that.

The fact that it can take many, many years for these ‘lost’ external souls to ‘reincarnate’ (enter) into the ‘body’ of a human, shows this to be the case too. More on WHY children are targeted in another post to follow at some point...

Jeff wrote: "Hmm??? First of all there is only one soul per human, and it begins when that soul is bornhaving nothing to do with a body, the body comes when it comes and is just temporary clothing for a soul...to be discarded at the end of the Life. There is no separate Soul. A soul is external to the body, but merges so to speak and motivates it through it's life. It isn't possession....because without it....**it would be an empty soulless lump of flesh which would die.** You have this interesting idea that there is some thing called a human soul that is just attached to the one body, this is not the case...the soul is eternal...or at least lasts a heck

of a long time until it Merges.... with the Spiritual Sun.... The body is just the vehicle for it's evolution and it's expression.

Yes, books do describe the illusory after life heaven and Hell realms as if they are some kind of goal, when they are really just as real as this life here, and no more. Your confusion seems to come from your ideas that there is some separate soul besides the one that we have that goes on and on. Not sure where you came upon this idea, I've never heard it postulated before. It's sounds to me like you might be confusing the etheric body with the soul....but not sure. So you have that right, the afterlife is just a reflection of the astral nature which is created in this Life. The astral realm is the realm of desire and is deeply connected to ALL humans on the first turn of the wheel. Heavens and Hells are created by Humans...and they fall into them during death because they resonate at similar frequencies. This is why my teachers taught me to avoid them like the Plague.... There are no external souls...NONE...It's against all Law. There is not one thing that is separate from the Web...not one."

Steve wrote: Sorry Jeff, you are completely wrong. That is what you have been programmed to believe. ALL Souls develop NATURALLY with ALL NEW LIFE! This is how Nature works and it is Spiritual Law. The Human Body is NOT a vehicle for external souls. to 'play' with and discard when they are done! Study nature and you will see. I see so many people that are not 'occupied' living with the soul that developed naturally with the body; living life to the full, happy, intelligent, funny people with their OWN soul and not a parasitic one sent down from the astral heavens. Souls from the WEB have been duped Jeff. It is all a lie. But all these souls can escape this indoctrination if they wake up! They can use the Living Light of Creation that animates all living things to purify their soul and return it to its' perfect balance, just as it is when it starts to form in the Womb. I will share more when I have time...

Jeff wrote: I Don't agree, and it doesn't start in the womb, it starts in the Spiritual Sun...in the Light. And most of humanity has been duped, into the One Life then death concept so you better be good and put money in the pot... That's where the duping took place, not in the Buddhist Monastery's or other schools of learning. I place my experience upon against anyone's Ideas...usually based on ideas of others, usually based upon bullshit with ulterior motives. Understanding the evolution of the Soul has been something to get one killed, for thousands of years, I'm afraid you are the one who has been duped. The Living Light of Creation is where the souls begin...not the womb, and it is where they return after they have made their expression, which takes quite some time in our time... but not in God's time. So then, what is the purpose of the soul in your thinking, what is it's evolution...what happens to it when the vehicle "dies"...Just curious what you think on these things, you seem to have a hmm, unique viewpoint I've never come across and that doesn't really fit in with everything I have known and seen and experienced in many lives....

Steve wrote: Yes the development of the Soul starts in the womb. It is how all nature works .The Soul is just 'consciousness', our gradual awareness of who and what we are as we develop. As the human soul develops it becomes the Sum of the who and what we are at any moment in time, changing as we are developing. It is our identity, our spiritual signal if you like that is broadcast to, and in contact with, all living things around us. It is how we communicate with the whole of Nature on a subliminal level, through sharing and interacting with 'consciousness' around us. When the human body dies, the Soul lives on. What happens to it depends entirely upon what it has become because consciousness attracts like for like. So this is where the astral reality - where possessive souls come from - comes into play. Because if the human in life believes in all the lies - religion, new age etc - then this sullies the

soul/consciousness and if it has NOT become possessed whilst living, then the soul when it dies will naturally attract and be attracted by the likeness in consciousness, the disease in consciousness that is the Astral. So the astral gets a 'new' soul to program and destroy., send down to possess other human souls, and so it goes on and more and more of humanity becomes controlled. If the Soul remains pure and FREE of all astral influence and its' programmed Souls, then the HUMAN Soul escapes this false reality and lives in an afterlife completely free of control and the lie that is reincarnation. There is a lot more to this, as to WHY the astral is so FEARFUL of humans and their PERFECT SOULS, and it being the perfect reflection of the Living Light of Creation, and WHY the astral HAS TO pollute these humans souls as quickly as possible because they represent a threat to their own diseased consciousness. But I need time to type it all up.

Steve wrote: Oh ,and one has to fully understand the difference between the Soul and the Spirit to even begin to comprehend this..

Steve wrote: Here is a good article explaining the difference between the Soul & Spirit. One needs to remember that the Spirit just IS. It doesn't think, emote, judge or anything else, it just IS. It animates life without thought, preference or anything. It always remains what it IS. Enjoy: <http://www.equilibrauk.com/soulandspirit.pdf>

Jeff wrote: "So the development of the soul begins in the womb... then at what point does it become our connection to Nature, and the rest of the web. Seriously it's no wonder you see the Dark Monks in Hoods as this Paradigm is fairly connected to those wonderful fellas who brought us the Inquisition. So is this soul that begins forming in the womb, is it Light and wise and good, and then through the course of Life becomes sullied with all these things you have judged as Negative and worthy of sending us to a nasty afterlife... You have been duped by the age old Master Dupe. The one that has carried religion into the dark recesses of judgment. The astral is not fearful of humans, it was created and is maintained by humans... It is not the astral that pollutes humans but humans that pollute the astral. The astral is only an energetic reflection of human desire and fear...without the humans to motivate it, it would not exist. This is all very warped thinking you have here, but loosely based on some energetic realities. Much like so much prejudice is. Yes, when we die our consciousness gravitates energetically towards whatever is Like it on the astral plane, this is where the religious ideas of if you are bad you go to hell, and good you go to heaven...

But that's all human bullshit. That is all human judgment. In reality there is no judgment of good or bad....it's all simply energetic, and guess what, most folks tend to go to both realms...the heavens and hells. The easiest way to understand the difference between souls and spirit I think is the way it was shown to me. We'll look at it on an archetype level. There is the Web... A Huge web of points all connected by fibers of Light...interwoven...all one thing. At the Center of this web is a huge ever growing ball of Light. That Light, and the fibers that connect all the points, and the Light which shines through all the points....is Spirit. A Soul is a Point in the Web...separate, yet connected to all other points through Spirit...and energetically motivated by Spirit ...and Spirits Mantra which is basically...go forth and become your unique self. And here is a little secret you should come to understand. THERE ARE NO LIES in the Web, just different perspectives. The astral is a creation of all souls that have ever been, it is the accumulated total of all their desires and fears while they were on the first turn of the wheel... It is a mistake to condemn it as without it there would be no God, there would be no evolution...and all that we know would cease to exist. We all have a

physical and astral and an etheric body....all these make up who we are and who we are meant to be. Denying any part of ourselves is only a cause of distress and disease."

Jeff wrote: I'm looking at your article. A few observations. First nothing affects a souls purity. You don't quite understand how a soul evolves. You bought into the old ideas. We are not born totally Light, we carry over a lot of stuff. It is a souls JOB to (in it's early development" to collect all those things you condemn..... It's not a single lifetime. We spend many lifetimes like the Koch Brothers... we have to, it's how we find our place in the whole... and not until we culminate in that SEPARATE UNIQUE EXPRESSION, that we can begin being the Holy folks you seem to think everyone must. Everyone WILL, eventually...but not until they've gone through duality and made their judgments (as you are doing very much)_ and through these find their Unique Position in relation to everything else. Then the souls journey changes, and it is the Light that they return to. But EVERY SINGLE SOUL that is and ever was, first went away from the Light. That's what Leaving the Garden was symbol of. It's built into the plan, it's a part of Every souls evolution through many lifetimes...and to condemn it only binds us to our own future Hells, because as long as we are judging.... that judgment will imprison us..... it will be that resonance, that frequency that pulls us into the Hell Realms for a time during death.

I don't think we will come to an agreement as to how it is, we are on opposite ends of understanding this. You have chosen to believe that the soul is consciousness.... to me it is beyond that...more refined.Certainly it will eventually motivate consciousness, and even for the young ones will very subliminally, but it is not the same thing. Our consciousness goes into Hell Realms when we die, or Heaven Realms...or as my Teachers taught me, to the White Hall.... but the soul is more than that, the soul is always waiting. you could say that the soul is like a loosely followed blueprint for consciousness.

Steve wrote: Thanks Jeff. You have just confirmed a lot of what I was saying, even if you do not realise this. All consciousness can be affected, for the good, or for the bad. That is the nature of consciousness. It is the only reason we become ill after all, when the consciousness of the cell is altered from a balanced state to an imbalanced one. It is a fundamental basic of how consciousness works. Consciousness happens when 'energy' and 'information' have a medium that allows them to coexist and become animated. WATER is that medium; it allows energy and information to come together and express themselves - this IS consciousness! The Spirit and the Soul are completely different, as previously explained. The Spirit just IS, it is ENERGY. The Soul is the reflection of that energy and information it receives, and if information is changed in any way - as in possession by another external piece of 'consciousness', aka reincarnated soul - then the occupied Soul changes accordingly. No different to a recipient of a donor organ taking on the beliefs, likes, dislikes and even character and personality of the dead donor. This is very basic knowledge Jeff, but the problem is the Astral firmly believes IT is the creator of all things and so believes - and imparts this to those souls it controls - that the Soul is the Spirit. YOU have been duped, lied to, deceived, but it is not too late for you or any other RS. You have a chance. I will share more when I have the time...this is INTERESTING!

Steve wrote: To Jeff and everyone reading these posts on Reincarnation - If people have read Jeff's posts diligently, then they will be aware of quite a few inconsistencies and contradictions contained therein. So I would like to summarise this debate by focussing on a

few of these contradictions. The first one I would like to address is the statement ‘The astral is not fearful of humans, it was created and is maintained by humans...’

This is of course very true. Humans did indeed create the astral and I’ll explain why later. Therefore, if humans created the astral reality then the Souls’ of humans must have developed naturally BEFORE the astral and the ‘souls’ within it existed! This is true, human souls developed naturally in accordance with ALL of Nature because humans have existed for many tens of thousands of years before WE (or more correctly our ancestral lawmakers) created this astral reality. So good people, humans are not these useless lumps of empty soulless flesh that the ‘Souls’ from God’s Heaven, the Core of God, the Web of Consciousness or the Wheel of Evolution think we are. You would think that these astral-soon-to-be-reincarnated ‘souls’ would show a little more benevolence towards humans because, after all, WE created their reality! But no, that is just how this astral reality and the dead souls within it perceive humans – they despise us! In fact the astral despises ALL living things, Nature, the Earth and everything living on it. I will explain why later.

So what else does this statement tell us? Well, as Jeff correctly pointed out the Astral, its’ Souls and ‘God’ coexist (in the WEB) and neither can exist without the other; ‘Yeah, basically the Souls are the cells of God, without all of the cells, there would be no God...and without God there would not be the cells...’ So from this we can safely deduce that ‘God’ could not possibly exist BEFORE the Astral and the Souls within it were created, because they are ONE and the SAME coexistent consciousness! Therefore, Humans existed BEFORE ‘God’! As humans created the Astral and everything in it, especially as the ‘Souls’ AND ‘God’ are a coexistent consciousness, then it follows that Humans must have also created ‘God’, the ‘God/Spiritual Sun’ that lies at the centre of the Core of God/WEB/Wheel of Evolution. So good people, **Humans created ‘God’ NOT the other way around!** In fact most of Creation existed for billions of years BEFORE ‘God’ was created by our ego-human ancestors. But WHY did Humans create ‘God’ and why do so many people believe in this false ‘God’? God was created for one purpose and one purpose alone; to CONTROL the populous! At that time all cultures were basically polytheistic by nature and with so many ‘Gods’ and beliefs for the Law Makers (Archons/Priest Kings et al) to contend with, this made it difficult for them to ‘control’ the people. So the Monotheistic God of Religion was created along with the Religious Books of the time that contained the Word of [this false] ‘God’. Though it took centuries before human indoctrinated-belief in this man-created monotheistic ‘God’ was able to usurp totally our polytheistic beliefs and our ‘awareness’ of our inter connectedness to, and with, Nature, replacing it with the unnatural human-created ‘connection’ with ‘God’. So in simple terms ‘God’ was created to control humans and the Astral Reality was born!

We need to understand a little of human evolution to appreciate and fully understand the reasons behind ‘why’ humans created ‘God’. We need to understand that our early ancestors were ‘hunter gatherers’. We were ALL polytheistic by nature, having numerous ‘gods’ for numerous reasons. Our ancestors lived mostly on instinct and intuition just like everything else in nature. As humans developed, made more ‘tools’ and became more creative, the left hemisphere of the brain began to develop to the detriment of the right. Human intelligence

began to grow at an exponential rate. Along with the growth of human intelligence humans also began to develop an Ego, the blight of humanity today. The Ego is a pea-sized organism housed in the left hemisphere of the brain called the Ego Centre; it is the 'I Am Presence', the Singularity of Self. Thus began the gradual disassociation – or disconnection if you prefer – between humans and our natural connectedness with everything around us. Awareness of this 'connection' began to disappear and slowly those ego-humans developed greed, quickly followed by the desire for Power and Control. In short Leaders/Rulers/Law Makers arose from the most egotistical of humans, those with the desire for power and control, and so Kingdoms (Areas) of Control were created and the total control over the populous gradually began to increase thanks to this false 'god' and 'his' false religions. Our connection with 'creation' was changed from one WITH nature and all things natural, to one with the Priest Kings, Men of the Cloth and Religious Buildings NOT connected with nature or anything natural, but instead connected to the astral reality. In all fairness it would be correct to say that the Astral Reality is an 'ego-consciousness'. So how has the Astral grown so powerful over the years? First we need to understand WHY the astral hates human life and all living things so much for us to be able to appreciate exactly how this growth has happened.

I covered in an earlier post that every new born develops its' own brand new Soul because this is how nature works. Nature and the 'real true' Energy-Source of Creation just IS, pure, unadulterated, clean, balanced, healthy, pristine, unconditional and free from any astral pollution. Everything in nature and creation works in the same simple way to produce new life that is animated by this amazing creative energy, and therefore every new-born baby develops its' own brand new soul that is the perfect reflection of this purity, balance and pristineness of the Spiritual Light, the Living Light of Creation. In fact All new creation in Nature is exactly the same, reflecting the myriad of wonders of this creative energy with a reflective pristine soul/consciousness. As all of nature is naturally connected with this pure pristine consciousness it is reflected back into the collective consciousness of the Earth, so what we project outwardly we receive back in abundance. Well that is how it should be, and would be if it were not for this astral reality and the 'souls' therein that 'reincarnate'.

As the Astral is an impure, unclean, imbalanced disease in consciousness then this 'purity' of consciousness being shared by all living things with the collective consciousness of the Earth, that ALL living things interact with, represents a threat to the existence of the astral. As a result the astral despises ALL living things because nature and all LIVING things animated by the real LIVING light of creation creates an abundance of balancing and healing consciousness that is shared to the collective whole! This applies to human souls too that have not become polluted, the 'how' of which we will come to shortly. So the astral – to survive being 'healed' by this purity of consciousness – has to find ways of polluting the Earth's consciousness, and everything that contributes to this purity of consciousness, in order for it to continue its' existence. This requires not only the pollution of the soul/consciousness within humans, but the 'consciousness' within the whole of nature too, that is ALL living things: the Air, the Land, the Food, the Animals, the Oceans and Rivers and so on. The Astral pollutes the Earth's consciousness in ways I've alluded to in an earlier post, through the programming of Soul Groups who must OBEY the Law of Silence, who are

then sent down to Earth to infect humans, control their actions and create the desired pollution of things natural. We can see this happening all over the world at the moment and we will come back to this shortly.

As Jeff said in an earlier post the Astral is contracting! The purity of the collective consciousness of the Earth and everything that contributes to this purity is gradually beginning to heal and repair this 'disease' in consciousness, just as Nature does. More so with the recent explosion in human population, yet another reason the Astral want global depopulation. Which is why as Jeff said, [reincarnated] 'Souls' are getting jittery, forcing them to make their human puppets - who they now fully control through having achieved a full meld/coupling, or 'occupancy' - to carry out the drastic measures we are witnessing all over the world today. The unnecessary wars, the terrorism, child and sexual abuse, the GMOs, toxic chemicals in medications, vaccinations and toxic chemicals that are also being sprayed into the air we breathe on a regular basis, the pollution of the Oceans, the rivers, the land, our food supply and so on. In fact everything these Reincarnated Souls can pollute, these 'souls' will pollute, just to try and save the 'disease in consciousness' that they and their reality truly are from being 'healed'. This is why, with all this idiocy happening in the world today, people are saying the world is in a mess, there are some crazy things going on and none of it makes any sense. Well now it does, or at least should. This 'craziness' is also why there is a lot of talk about a Global Agenda to Depopulate the Planet, which is true. It has always been the Astral Lords intention to reduce human population to serve two purposes, as I alluded to in an earlier post. One reason is that depopulation would reduce the amount of purity of consciousness from unoccupied human souls being shared with the Collective Whole – the Earth's Consciousness – and secondly by reducing the human population to a level whereby the number of humans equalled the number of 'Souls' available to occupy them. Then ALL humans would be possessed by astral entities (reincarnated souls) and as a result would not be able to contribute any pure consciousness to the Collective Consciousness which represents such a threat to the Astral.

Of course the Astral has used many means over the years to reduce human population, Religion and the crusades and everything before it, the World Wars, the Spanish Flu Pandemic of 1918 deliberately caused by 'vaccination' NOT Flu, and many other means which I'm sure the reader will be aware of.

Jeff also said that not only was the astral '...created by humans, but maintained by it...and without humans to motivate it, it would not exist'. This is so true. So let us examine HOW we humans maintain and motivate it. Firstly we have to understand that the astral is DEAD, it is not part of the Living Light of Creation, not animated by the Spiritual Energy in anyway. Therefore, the Astral NEEDS energy from living humans to feed on, and keep the astral reality going. It achieves this through 'belief systems'! Yes, ALL our belief systems have either been created by this astral reality through 'infected humans' controlled by their attached 'Souls', through humans channelling so-called spiritual wisdom from what they believe to be a 'higher source' or wisdom or some spiritual hierarchy or other, plus through other beliefs that have been deliberately infiltrated – such as Buddhism and Taoism - and gradually changed over the years to point our human focus towards their reality. So how do

we actually feed them energy? Well, the benefit to the astral comes in two ways. One is that when people buy into the lie of any belief system this begins to pollute their Soul. As consciousness attracts like for like, something Jeff and I agree upon totally, then the human with any belief created by the astral begins to attract this astral consciousness to them, like attracts like. This pollutes their soul further and so a more polluted part of the astral is attracted to them and their soul becomes even more polluted. This goes on ad infinitum until that human is totally controlled by the astral. As this human's soul is now impure, then it cannot contribute any purity to the collective consciousness of the Earth. All it can do it contribute more impurity which helps the astral. Remember that all living things are animated by this living light of creation, energy if you like. The soul acts like a filter on this energy and so the 'condition' of the 'soul' determines whether we contribute purity and healing, or pollution and disease

Secondly, the astral is fed energy from humans through their belief systems. As belief, thought, prayer and so on is 'energy', then through our belief in the lie, our prayers to 'God' or whatever other supernatural being the astral has created to fool us, along with invocations, ceremonies, rituals and everything else associated with belief systems, means we are contributing our human energy to the astral. WE are feeding it energy and helping it to survive. This is WHY all our belief systems have been created, to FEED this astral 'God' and the polluted 'souls' in this WEB of Consciousness/Core of God/Wheel of Evolution. So, symbolically one could say that a good proportion of humans caught up in the lie of 'belief' – today at least – are no more than batteries for the Astral. Brilliantly simple yet effective and it has worked like a dream for thousands of years. When I say ALL our beliefs then I mean ALL, not just religion, but the New Age, Freemasonry, the Qabala, the Occult, Satanism, Wicca and so on.

At this point we may as well cover the issue of how the astral has grown over the years. As more people came to buy in to the lie of religion – and later the New Age, Healing Modalities like Reiki and numerous other pseudo-religious beliefs - then their Souls became sullied, polluted by this astral consciousness. As consciousness attracts like for like, then when these people died, their Soul, being consciousness, naturally migrated towards, and was attracted to and by, this Astral Consciousness. So more and more human Souls are being captured to be processed and then brainwashed into doing the bidding of the Astral Lords in whichever way they so desire. This continues today with the souls of all the believers being captured by the Astral Reality. Some people reading this may think that there is no escape from the Astral, but they would be completely wrong. As I mentioned earlier, the whole of creation shares pure consciousness with the collective consciousness of the Earth. Therefore this pure consciousness, this complete balance, this health and purity of unconditional love exists for all souls in the afterlife too. The important thing to note here is that if we keep our Soul as pure as possible while we are alive, by not buying into ANY belief system – or binning it if we have – and work through our heart centre with compassion for all living things, work WITH Nature rather than against it, then when we die, our Soul being still pure will naturally migrate to this PURE consciousness. Here we can live for eternity in total peace, in the beauty and splendour of the complete unconditional love and balance of this consciousness.

No teaching, no programming or brainwashing, no rules or regulations, no beatings, no judgement and NO reincarnation. Just enjoy being as ONE with Nature and the Universe.

If this issue were not so serious for the whole of creation then the real irony here, symbolically speaking, is that for religious people, **the very Devil that they fear so much is only the one and the same 'God' that they pray to and invite into their lives every day to save them.** Symbolically speaking, that is just how clever the Devil (astral God) is at duping and controlling people. Another real irony is that today, and for thousands of years, Humans have been controlled and manipulated by their OWN creation.

So why are children targeted so much, especially by these astral souls? This is because without their intervention ALL new born babies would be born with a pure Soul that perfectly reflected the Living Light of Creation. As we know, the Astral does not like this purity as it represents a threat to their very existence and they cannot afford for that purity of soul to remain into adulthood where it can share its' purity with others around it. Therefore it is of paramount importance that the 'souls' of these new-borns are polluted as soon as possible. The Reincarnated Souls get into the womb through the beliefs of the parents, in particular the pregnant woman. If the mother prays and asks for God's help, or the help from any other supernatural being, then the mother is giving these astral entities full blown permission to enter her energy field and soul by asking them to. This is also how people with beliefs, like religion, the new age, become infected by 'souls' from the astral heavens, the Core of God/WEB, where their own soul become polluted as a result, representing less of a threat to the astral by sharing a polluted consciousness with the collective Earth consciousness. Consciousness attracts like for like so the more people buy into their belief system the more attachments they have and the greater the risk of a full meld/coupling taking place. So the astral uses the pregnant mother's belief/s to gain access to her soul/energy field BUT because it does not have permission from the foetus, it cannot enter. But it gets as close as it can through this method of entry. Then the reincarnated soul plays games with the child, trying to gain its' trust, all the while waiting for any opportunity to be allowed in when accepted by the child. Generally this can take many years after the child is born. Which is why some young children have what adults believe to be 'imaginary friends', talking and playing with them. But they are not imaginary they are astral entities, reincarnated souls trying to possess the child. Sometimes they are successful, other times they are not. It pretty much depends on how well loved the child is and how much time the parents give to the child in that respect. If the child is neglected, abused or undergoes severe trauma, then these are the opportunities that the reincarnated souls to use to gain access to child's energy field and ultimately their soul as the child turns to 'them' for the comfort and support it is not getting from the parents. This is why there is a lot of child abuse to facilitate the entities control and full occupancy.

To further weaken the child's purity of soul, within the first year they receive no less than 20 toxic inoculations, which has the desired effect of polluting the soul AND also making it easier for astral entities to try and take control and make a Full Meld. More vaccinations follow in the coming years and if all this doesn't get the child 'infected' with an entity or two, then along comes the education system designed to erode this purity even further by making

sure the child develops the left brain intellect to the detriment of the right brain and our connection with all of nature. Today education is much worse thanks to the reincarnated souls within the system who have now secured Common Core and Islam in the curriculum of Western education. Then there is Mercury Amalgam fillings, a toxic substance that is also found in vaccinations. When I was a child we had School Dentists and when we went to Junior School we were forced to have at least NINE fillings whether we required them or not. Then we have Fluoride, a poison and the major ingredient in anaesthetics, which we are putting into our mouths a number of times a day, not to mention being forced to consume it either because it is in our water supplies. We have toxic and dangerous Chemotherapy and Radiation Therapy to treat Cancer while all the proven natural cures are suppressed. We are seeing the removal of thousands of natural supplements, Herbs, Minerals, Tinctures and Ayurvedic Remedies year on year, being replaced with reincarnated-soul-created synthetic dead alternatives. We have the non-existent AIDS Virus (yes it is a Syndrome good people, not a virus and all the various symptomologies included in this 'syndrome' have known causes and cures) whereby a FAILED Chemotherapy Drug taken off the market because it was too toxic and dangerous, AZT, is now used to treat anybody that presents as HIV Positive! In some States in the US any pregnant woman who tests positive for HIV must by LAW be treated with AZT. This is causing birth deformities and these unfortunate children are nicknamed 'AZT Children'. Now there are around sixty (60) False-Positives for the HIV Test and one of them is PREGNANCY!

Children targeted time and time again! Then we have to also consider paedophilia which is rife in the upper Echelons of Government - and despite a huge cover up, is starting to come out into the open - in the Church, the Judiciary, the Police, Care Homes for Children, and on and on we could go. The Astral must pollute the children at all costs and abuse opens them up to entity attachment occupancy, which is why so many abused children go on to abuse children themselves. It is all about 'consciousness' and in particular this diseased consciousness from the Astral Reality and the reincarnated souls they use to pollute and control humans. We also have millions of innocent people dying every year, mostly children, due to malnutrition, poor sanitation and dirty water supplies. With the resources and technology we have today this should be happening at all. Yet it does happen year on year because it is allowed to happen by those humans in power who are completely controlled by their reincarnated soul.

We also have the health dangers from EMFs and all things Wireless which is growing exponentially around the world; more and more brain tumours and various other cancers are developing in people who use mobiles and employ wireless equipment in their homes and work place. We have all the toxic chemicals such as Fire Retardant chemicals in our furniture, carpets, electronic equipment and most serious of all, in our mattresses where we spend a third of our life sleeping and breathing. Yet they are totally unnecessary and do not even work and create a huge toxic hazard for Fire Fighters when they do catch fire. Never mind the occupants of the house if they are inside it at the time of the fire.

There are hundreds of other examples that could be offered to demonstrate this point, but hopefully there are enough shared for people to see a deliberate pattern building up here? All

natural things are slowly being killed or replaced with synthetic dead and often toxic alternatives. Wildlife is becoming extinct more and more and we are in real danger of losing the Bees. If we look at the hundreds of examples that we are all aware of, do we actually consider that all these are just coincidences happening all over the world, in all walks of life? NO, none of this is a coincidence, it is all PREPLANNED in the Astral Heavens before their polluted 'souls' are sent down to possess and take over the their human host. Everything in fine detail is pre-planned and taught religiously in Soul Groups in God's Heaven (WEB) who have to OBEY the Law of Silence for an obvious reason. If any of these 'souls' did actually discover what other soul groups were being taught then they would figure very quickly that something REAL BAD was happening.

So good people, this has nothing to do with Aliens, Greys Blues or Yellows, Reptilians or Lizards and definitely no hybrids of any kind. It is ALL about consciousness: the type we have created through ego and greed and some people's desire for power and control!

Why am I sharing this information? I am sharing it purely because of my love for the whole of Humanity, because I genuinely care about the Earth, Nature and every living species that inhabits it. I really hope that by sharing this information it will help people to wake up and realise just how people have been lied to and duped for thousands of years. I hope it helps people make sense of all the idiocy going on in the world today. I hope it stops people from looking for the 'devil' in every single place apart from where it actually exists, right within their own belief system! I hope people will be able to realise just who and what the 'enemy' really is and that Reincarnated Souls ARE the problem along with the Astral Reality from where they come. I hope this information is understood by as many people as possible in the hope that this encourages many people to stop feeding this astral reality, this disease in consciousness that is slowly killing the Earth and ALL Living Species on it. I hope this information helps people to walk away from their astral-created beliefs and place them in the dustbin where they deserve to be and begin the journey into freedom and purification of the Soul.

If more and more people begin to cease feeding the Astral through beliefs, worship and everything else involved, then we will gradually begin to see remarkable changes taking place in the world. We will see humanity coming together and working toward helping each other just as it should be. Humanity is all one, one and the same species. There are no differences to be found inside of us, other than a deliberately programmed soul/consciousness through taking on Astral belief systems. We should never have allowed ourselves to become separated by beliefs in the first place. That is down to the Astral and how clever the astral can be. Time to stop being duped and recover the Soul we were born with and learn once again to get along with our neighbours and fellow humans. This is how it should be, and can be if only we STOP feeding this Astral Reality and 'God' and its' diseased Web of Consciousness.

It is now up to the people to make the necessary changes to their lives needed to stop and reduce this threat to all living things presented by this astral reality and the programmed 'souls' it uses to control us. First, we must STOP feeding it and the rest will follow naturally. That is the essence of how consciousness works.

+++++

It is now time to look at Creation and Existence from a different perspective and expand upon the excellent information in the first two books, Chapters One to Nine. We will look at the Illuminists view of existence first, and this will be the Thesis. Then we'll have a short Antithesis followed by an in depth Synthesis.

EXISTENCE – PART 1: The Thesis put forward by Gnostics/Illuminists

Do you want to understand existence in a nutshell? There will be some technical language which demands further research, and we have put all such information in brackets so that these terms can be researched further by an interested party. Want the meaning of life?

Here we go:

The arche (fundamental substance of existence) is psycho-energy (Monad). Psycho-energy can be dimensionless (mind) or dimensional (matter). The cosmic equation $r \geq 0$ (where "r" is the distance between two points) ties together both domains ($r = 0$, which is mind, and $r > 0$ which is matter) in a single continuum.

The dimensional $r > 0$ domain of matter is inside space and time, and the dimensionless $r = 0$ domain of mind is outside space and time. These two domains are in a constant feedback loop. What happens in the physical ($r > 0$) domain is absorbed by the informational ($r = 0$) domain then released back into the physical domain as response.

In the physical domain, everything is separated (a process called individuation). In the mental domain, everything is dimensionless, hence, connected. Universals exist in the $r = 0$ domain, and particulars in the $r > 0$ domain.

Universals are updated by what happens with an individual particular, and the information is released to all other particulars (Morphic resonance, Rupert Sheldrake).

An individual being is ultimately universal (because its true self is immortal, existing in the $r = 0$ domain outside of space and time), but can have any number of sequential particulars in the physical $r > 0$ domain (via reincarnation).

Existence is an Entelechy. It has a purpose: To maximise its potential into actualization, to reach its zenith, its Omega Point. Basically, existence is God as a potential working towards becoming God as an actualization. The universe is evolving to become God. All particulars (us) are part of the process. The process is driven dialectically (thesis, antithesis, synthesis). "As above, so below," to quote the ancient wisdom.

The physical $r > 0$ domain emerged from the mental $r = 0$ domain (Big Bang singularity), and black holes reabsorb the contents of the $r > 0$ domain back into the $r = 0$ domain.

The $r \geq 0$ continuum addresses all the issues of science, philosophy, and religion, defined mathematically. The physical domain is the one scientists study (physics), while the mental domain is the one traditionally left to sages and mystics via philosophy and religion (metaphysics). Mathematics binds them all together.

Our mind exists in the $r = 0$ domain, but our consciousness exists in the $r > 0$ domain... Or, more accurately, gets its information from there, which provides the illusion that its true existence lies in that domain. When we die, our physical body dies, but our true self (mind) is completely unaffected because it is not located within space and time. It cannot die. Through the process of reincarnation, we get a new space-time consciousness. This process continues

until the mind has dialectically optimised itself and gained knowledge of how to stop this process. It becomes all-knowing, fully actualized, and at that point, has no further need of the material world. It's the concept of Gnosis the ancient Gnostics taught (and to a lesser extent, Moksha in Hinduism/Nirvana in Buddhism, though the two latter concepts do have important differences to Gnosis. They are not the same thing).

Existence is thus, fundamentally evolutionary and purposeful. Existence is teleological. There is no disagreement between evolution and teleology, in fact, teleology is the only way to make any real sense of evolution. The two are not only compatible, they are symbiotic.

When a sufficient number of Monads achieve Gnosis, the universe will "light up" and return "home" to the $r=0$ domain. A Cosmic Age will be complete. But nothing lasts forever, and perfection cannot be sustained. Afterwards, the whole process starts again. You have been God countless times. You will be God countless times more. That's all existence is. It is the God Game.

Is this frightening, or is it the most wondrous thing imaginable, exactly what one would expect of the universe and our place in it?

Religion can never explain things like evil, the origin of the existence in any credible way, quantum physics (and other scientific concepts), or the need for such an infinitely vast universe. Science, on the other hand, cannot even explain its own laws, or the most basic functions of existence: Life, mind, consciousness, energy.

Both systems fail when it comes to explaining the big questions.

Mathematical Gnosticism does not. It has no issue with these concepts because it recognises the primacy of mind (soul), and is completely compatible with science as it views the physical world as Hell. A place of pain and suffering that one must KNOW in order to transcend (i.e, knowledge, not faith, will save you). There are no Messiahs, no prophets, no infallible holy texts. Only you can save yourself. There is only you, a mathematical equation, a microcosm of the macrocosm (universe), trying to solve yourself. So mathematical Gnosticism studies all physical phenomena and learns from it. Scientific advancements are as important as spiritual ones, because they both seek to answer the same questions: What is reality? What is existence?

It is the grand synthesis of two conflicting systems.

Everything is explained via this. THIS is the Grand Unified Theory of Everything. (In technical terms, this stance can be labelled "Panpsychic Dialectical Monism".)

All new research that comes out proves this to be true. More and more weight is added to this theory with every discovery. Since the revelation of quantum mechanics, materialism has been turned on its head. It's as dead as the Abrahamic religions, it just doesn't know it yet. After M-theory, (the final scientific theory) has failed, scientists will be forced to acknowledge mind, zero & infinity as ontological numbers, and turn to the study of metaphysics.

Gnosticism, millennia old, will finally be given the recognition it deserves, vindicated by the most advanced knowledge known to modern humanity.

Mathematics is not some dead numbers on paper. Numbers are representations of REAL, ontological things, just as the words "happy/sad/angry" are representations of real things.

Mathematics describes reality so well because existence IS mathematics. Any other universe is IMPOSSIBLE.

To know the mind of God is to become God. To transcend physical reality and return home to the $r=0$ (mind) domain, fully optimised, potential converted into actualization. Complete.

This is mathematical Gnosticism, the divine light of humanity.

+++++

Now we will have a look at a short antithesis which begins to question a few of the assertions in the above thesis:

EXISTENCE – PART 2, THE ANTITHESIS:

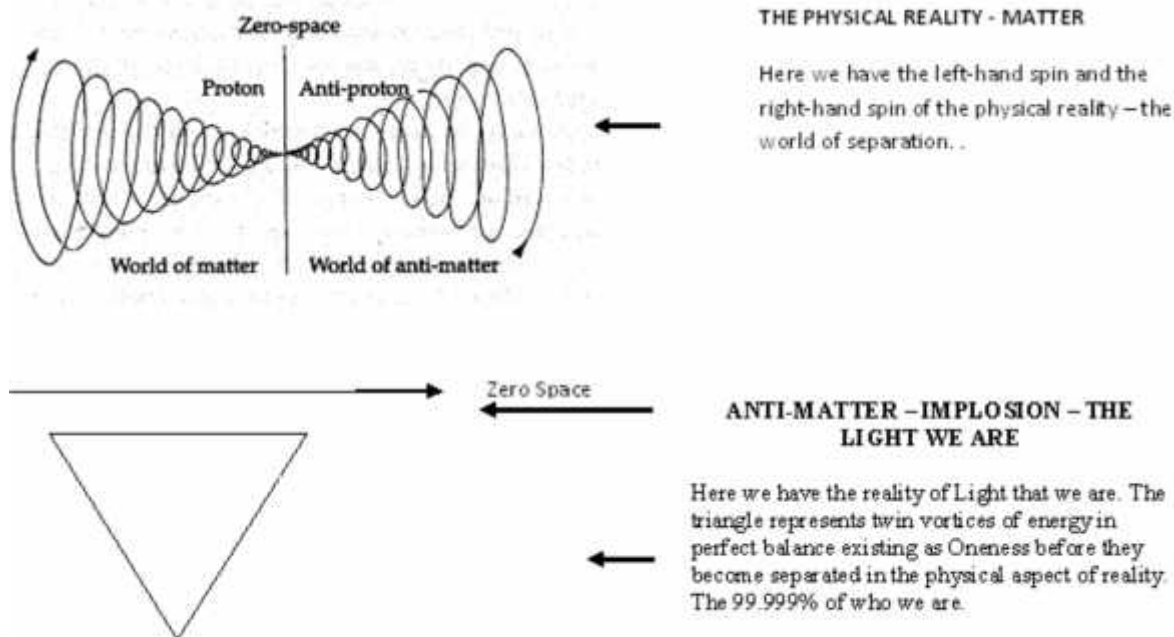
Oneness/Isness = Zero Point = pure energy = pure light (pure consciousness?) = vibration/motion = explosion = physical light = energy/information (and with WATER) = life/pliable consciousness/conscious mind (awareness of self) = intellect = ego. Is this not as relevant as process?

The above is based upon the Inner journey and therefore the ‘experiential’ connection with Isness – or the Living Light of Creation as I call it. While Math is crucial and important, is it not also important that the correct meaning is attributed to the Math? Math is an observational and analytical perception/actuation and thereby a valuable explanation of creation, but do we also need the ‘experiential’ model as well? Therefore, in my opinion, and I’m not saying I am right, but do we need to be able to marry the two together in some way?

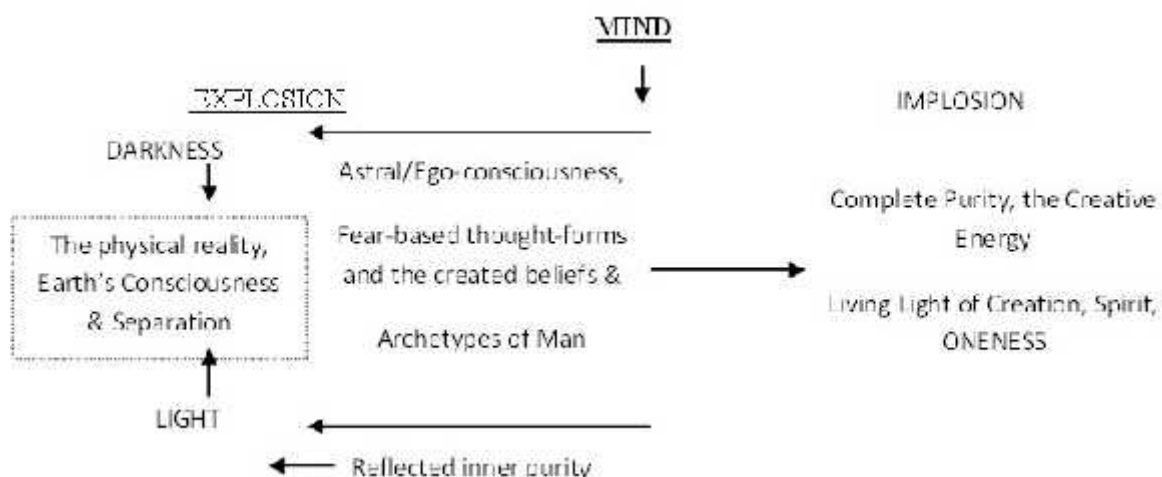
In the equations; $R=0$, $R>0$ and $R\geq 0$ if we replace the word ‘mind’ with ‘Spirit’ or Isness/Oneness then this makes perfect sense as it describes the Implosion and Explosion of Creation perfectly (the In and Out breath of the Universe if you like) and life as we know it.

Does this then bring into question the concept of ‘reincarnation’ of the ‘mind’ and the interpretation applied to the Math in this sense? Simply because the ‘Spirit’, Isness/Oneness, does not reincarnate, in the sense that it is ever present? Yes, it animates all new life, so symbolically we could say this is so (it reincarnates), but further, it has no perception/conception of self, it just IS, constantly working to maintain equilibrium. It is pure energy or pure consciousness (energy/information) if you like.

Oneness/Isness is what we could term the Zero Point Energy; the NO-THING, yet EVERY-THING in perfect balance! Oneness/Isness cannot be anything other than this, perfect balance, pure harmony. The whole of creation works tirelessly to maintain balance (equilibrium, health, purity of consciousness etc) and it does this through imploding energy (information/consciousness), purifying it and then exploding this purity back out into the Universe. It is how all life works to maintain balance (health), there being no difference between how large or small an entity or process may be, everything works in the same simple way: imagine a Vortexal Hologram of you like, or a Russian Doll, where everything is basically a larger entity of its’ smaller inner self!



Isness, Oneness can only ever be totally pure and held in this perfect unity of balance (the No-Thing, yet Every-Thing; the Zero and Infinity), otherwise the Universe and all life in it would have died billions of years ago would it not? If this was not so the surely the Universe would not have been able to ‘heal’ and ‘balance’ itself and as a result would no longer be here?



If we are going to place the ‘conscious mind’ in this equation of creation - above where it should be in my opinion - then are we not just replacing the Archons’ ‘God’ with something similar, some other form of intelligentsia, by using the word ‘mind’ instead of ‘God’? Thereby repeating the same error but from a different, more intellectual perspective? I appreciate that just like our cells are part of the sub-conscious mind of the human, we too, as are all living things, are part of the sub-conscious mind of the Universe. But like the ‘conscious mind’ of the human is not aware of the billions of processes being carried out each

and every day, is it so that the Universal conscious-mind is likewise unaware of all the zillions of processes taking place in its' sub-conscious mind?

So here we have a Thesis presented, the Math, and an Anti-Thesis presented by myself, and therefore, in my humble opinion, do we need to find a 'new' Synthesis? Or is this just being pedantic where 'words' have different meanings to different people?

+++++++

Before we come to the synthesis on Existence we need to clarify the difference between the Soul and the Spirit. While our ancestors were very clear as to this difference, the Ego-Consciousness (Archon's Astral Heavens) have gradually fused the two together as meaning one and the same thing just to promote their own sick diseased consciousness and elevate the Souls held captive there to a whole new level – Spirits, Pure Energy. Which of course we know from the first two books is a complete lie:

The Soul and the Spirit Their Role in Consciousness – How We Attract the Astral – And the Implications this has on the Soul's Journey in the Afterlife

Most religious and new age people would say that evolving spiritually is all about having a higher consciousness, and being able to raise our consciousness by connecting with some external so-called higher supernatural authority. But is there such a thing as higher consciousness? In my opinion, this is probably a bit of a misleading concept because it does not tell the whole story, and can actually lead us into the astral realms looking for answers.

Strictly speaking, I don't feel that there is such thing as a higher or lower consciousness per se. To understand this we have to establish first just *what* the soul/consciousness is, how it works, and in what way does it apply to our spiritual journey, especially in the afterlife. Also, we need to understand how the soul differs from the spirit.

Firstly, the Spirit (Light/Energy), just IS, pure unconditional love and light. It animates us and gives us life which is why we are alive. Our DNA is composed of light and it emits this light (energy/information) in a regular pulsed and rhythmic way. It is the intracellular fluid (basically salt water) that stores and shares this energy/information with our cells. This is how our cells receive biophysical energy/information on how they are to behave, replicate etc. In other words, 'energy' in the form of information, precedes ALL biological actions.

As our body is full of water, this 'energy/information' expands throughout the whole of the physical body, and then finally this energy expands outside of the body courtesy of the water molecules in the air around us. This 'expanded energy' is what we refer to as the Biophysical Field, or Auric Field. As I covered in chapter 9, our DNA pulses this energy at such fast speeds - we have emission, no emission, emission, and so forth - that it creates the *illusion* that we have 'layers' in our energy field, when we actually do not.

Now we know how our energy is being shared externally with, or transmitted into, the Earths' consciousness/energy and the astral realms and other people. This is our signature tune if you like. It is our way of broadcasting who, and importantly in this context, *what we*

are on an energy/vibratory level. So where does the soul come into this equation, and can it affect anything? You bet it can!

Our Soul is our consciousness, awareness, identity. The soul is the ‘who’ and ‘what’ we are that makes up our character and our personality and so forth. It controls our actions, thoughts and beliefs and a whole lot more. Our soul acts like a filter on the ‘energy’ that we broadcast externally i.e. that spiritual energy that animates us and travels from deep within to without. As the soul develops in the foetus, then the baby, it is normally a perfect reflection of our inner light – Spirit. It is clear, bright and pure. As we know from the articles, when a baby is born it is quickly inoculated with toxic vaccinations which begin to weaken this protective energy field, allowing external lower vibratory influences to enter and bring the purity of the soul/consciousness down a peg or two. The education system, parents, family and peer pressure continue with the archons’ job of reducing the purity of our human souls. Religion, new age and other so-called spiritual beliefs, along with drugs, computer consoles, mobile phones, chemicals and all forms of wireless communication, you name them as there are too many to mention, continue this theme. As the purity of our soul/consciousness is reduced, then the purity and balance of our signature tune that is broadcast externally to all and sundry is also reduced.

We can now appreciate how important the condition – purity – of our soul/consciousness is in regard to what ‘information/energy’ we broadcast into the external world. This is how, for example, we can meet someone for the first time and without a word being uttered, have an instant like or dislike for that person. Simply because their soul/consciousness – who and what they are and have become - is being transmitted energetically to us.

So, if our soul/consciousness becomes less pure, what can happen?

This is where we need to understand something very profound about our ‘energetic’ signature, and our soul/consciousness. The energy/information/vibration we ‘emit’ does not work like magnetic energies do, in that likes repel and opposites attract. Our soul, or energetic imprint, actually attracts like for like, and this is how we are slowly dragged deeper and deeper into the astral realms. It is like the slowly boiled frog syndrome, whereby if you throw a frog into boiling water, it will jump straight out. But if you put the frog in warm water and heat the water very slowly, eventually the frog will be cooked to death.

For example, if we take on a religious belief, then that causes our soul to become slightly impure. If we continue to pray, worship, invoke and all the rest of it, our soul becomes even more impure. This means that we attract even more unbalanced energies/information from the astral realms causing our soul/consciousness to darken even further. Then we attract even greater imbalances from the astral realms and so this scenario continues. Until, eventually, we have a so-called spirit guide or three, or some other ‘supernatural’ being/s from the astral whispering into our conscious mind. Now we are getting into deep trouble because the astral is now communicating with us on a conscious level and has some degree of control over our beliefs, ego, emotions, and actions. It starts with channelling information from ‘what- and who- ever’ and then becomes a voice in the head/mind, i.e. God, or Spirit, or some other supernatural being speaking to us.

Depending on our particular belief depends on just ‘what’ or ‘who’ will appear to us or communicate with us through dreams, meditations, and even when we are wide awake. If we believe in say Jesus, then the astral will use Jesus as a thought form to appear to us and draw

us even deeper into their control. It could be god, an angel, the holy spirit, melchizadeck, barny the bunny-hopping bum bandit, or whatever it is that we really believe in, and this 'vision' and/or 'communication' will only serve to make our particular belief 'appear' to be more sound, believable and realistic. So we buy into the astral on a deeper and deeper level, each time attracting more and more astral influences, and eventually attracting even greater imbalances in energy/information within us.

If we do not wake up quickly at this point, the spirit guide/s (imaginary friends with children) will then slowly become a more permanent attachment melding even deeper with their human host, and if we do nothing about this, then eventually the lost soul/s will be able to complete a full meld with their human host and take total control of the emotions, beliefs and conscious mind of that person. This type of lost soul is what I refer to as a 'born again'. If anybody gets to this stage, then it is virtually impossible to reason with them or get them to see common sense or logic because the lost soul attachment has full control over that person's soul/consciousness, ego and emotions. This is because these attachments have already been deeply programmed in the astral heavens before being sent down as parasites to infect humans. These lost souls are, in my opinion, also controlled by the astral throughout every minute of every hour of every day, and travel back to 'their heaven' during sleep for further 'training' – read programming.

Putting it simply, we broadcast our signature tune (soul/consciousness) out into the ether, and whatever our soul/consciousness has become, we then attract that frequency/energy/consciousness back towards us. This is why, as an example, somebody who leaves a violent relationship will almost always walk straight into another violent relationship, because they attract that kind of 'consciousness' to them. Similarly, when somebody wakes up to the stark realities of the 'belief' they are into and recognises it for what it is, they will then just walk straight into another astral belief because the impurity of their soul/consciousness attracts them to it, and 'it' to them.

So hopefully, now we can understand why the Astral Lords have created all of these belief systems, and just how important these belief systems are to them in capturing the soul/consciousness of human beings, and ultimately human will and human *physical* actions. Hopefully, the reader may also now understand why our belief systems are so dangerous to us in the spiritual sense, and why it is vitally important for us to throw away all of our beliefs and adopt a belief of Total Non-Belief. In other words, be the 'Passer By' at all times.

Resurrection, or purification, of the Soul/consciousness means that we are steadily broadcasting more and more of our inner light – Spirit – into the external environment. This also means that our 'signature tune' is becoming far more pure, balanced and of a much higher vibration. So much so that no astral entity can get anywhere near it, never mind cleave to it. Also, as like attracts like, then we naturally, without any input from the mind, ego or intellect, begin to attract more and more balance to us from the external reality. **We are then truly as one with nature.** So, in this sense, we could say that because we have greater purity of soul/consciousness, and that our vibratory rate has risen, we have a higher consciousness. But I feel that as this doesn't tell the whole story, it can be slightly misleading, and so I personally would not use this term to try and explain this topic.

Now that we know how important the condition (purity) of our soul/consciousness is, the only way forward for humans to attain spiritual gnosis and salvation is to Resurrect the Soul in this physical lifetime. We only get one chance to do so because it is the condition of the

soul on physical death that determines what happens to it in the afterlife. **This is very important to remember.**

What role does the soul play in its' journey in the afterlife? A huge and critical part is the simple answer. When the physical body dies, the Light/Spirit leaves and so does the Soul. The Spirit just Is and continues to just BE, *while the soul is purely what it has become during its' physical lifetime.* The soul in the afterlife cannot resurrect itself because it is not now being animated by the Living Light of Creation, the Spirit. So it remains whatever it has become. It can never 'brighten' itself, but it surely can become much darker. You may recall from Chapter 9, that 'new souls' captured and taken to god's heaven are kept on the periphery because they are still too 'bright' to enter into this astral heaven. Here they are brainwashed until their soul darkens and then they can be moved a little deeper into god's heaven where they can be brainwashed some more, and then the soul can be moved even further towards the core of god. And so on ad infinitum, until the soul is purely a vehicle of programmed astral information, ego and emotions, ready and primed to be 'born again' through the totally astral belief known as reincarnation.

So the important aspect to understand, and the most critical aspect, is that the 'dead' soul is exactly what it has become during its' physical lifetime, and this 'signature' (energy/consciousness/vibration) is broadcast externally into the ether. Just like it is when the soul is alive in the physical body attracting like for like, the 'dead' soul continues to attract like for like. So if the soul is impure for all of the many reasons on why this can happen, then the soul in the afterlife is just going to attract the astral towards it. Or if the soul has bought deeply enough into the astral, then its' Spirit Guides will be waiting there to guide it to the astral heavens. If there are no spirit guides, then the soul is just going to highlight (broadcast) to the Astral Lords that it is here and unprotected by the Spirit, and so the soul attracts the 'messengers', or 'collectors' of the Astral lords, be that angels, or family members, or whatever, and the soul is then led away to the astral heavens.

So now people may be more aware of just how important it is to resurrect (purify) the soul while we are still alive in the physical reality. To do this we have to throw away ALL our beliefs and begin purifying our soul/consciousness and thus, our externally reflected energy field. To do this, we have to ensure that our Spiritual Energy, our purifying energy is not restricted and can work freely to purify our soul/consciousness. This means that we have to make sure our Assemblage Point is open, cleansed and balanced, and most importantly, unlocked at the rear of the heart centre. If we do not unlock the AP at the rear and keep the front and back clear and flowing from within to without, then it is impossible to purify our consciousness because we will not have the spiritual energy to do so. We may as well then buy tickets to the Astral World right here and now.

When we understand fully the implications of all of the above, then we do not need to search for anything anymore. No more courses or workshops, no more giving our power away to other people and astral belief systems. All we need to do is keep our chakras and AP cleansed and balanced on a regular basis, use the Affirmations every day, and then JUST ENJOY LIFE. After all, that is what we are here to do. Yet how many of us spend most of our life searching for something external, moving from one belief to another, achieving nothing? **The truth is deep within us all, and is freely accessible to all who choose to look and keep looking.** That is the only truth we need to know. Then, at least we know we are searching in the right place, even though this journey is still full of astral conditioning that we need to work through, but at least it is *under our control.*

Life, and this beautifully magnificent Earth, with all of its' wonderful inhabitants, is here for us to enjoy and behold. All we have to do is put all of our beliefs into the astral bin where they belong and take responsibility for our own spirituality. Then we can take control of our own life and our own destiny. We can then finally take hold of the wheel of the bus, and take control of our own spiritual journey, and stop allowing astral drivers to take us to where *they want us to go*. We can then be happy, joyful, FREE, and enjoy our brief experience on Earth, making the most of life as we go.

Oh, and not forgetting the most important part, **EVADING the astral** in the afterlife at the same time.

How the Astral Controls Us And What We Can Do To Help

In an ideal world there would only be three factors involved in the creative process. Firstly we have the Elements, the chemicals and compounds that make up the physical aspect, aka information. Secondly we have the Light/Energy/Spirit which gives life to these physical elements, animates and sustains that 'life', and thirdly we have the Soul/Consciousness which develops as the physical body develops and is 'life's' Identity/Awareness/Memory etc. [Note: it is Water that allows energy and information to come together and express themselves, creating life and soul/consciousness]

This is reflected outside of our self with the Sun = Light/Energy/Spirit, the Fire aspect, then the Moon representing the Soul/Consciousness, the 'reflection' of the Light/Spirit/Energy of the Sun, and finally we have the Earth representing the physical aspect we know as Life, allowing the Spirit and the Soul to co-exist in living entities as one, together in life. This association is also represented within us, with the Heart chakra representing the Sun/Spirit/Light/Fire, and the Navel chakra representing the Moon/Soul/Consciousness, the Sun's reflection, and finally the Earth chakra that lies between these two representing and giving birth to the physical aspect, life itself.

However, as we have come to realise, we humans have been responsible for adding a 4th entity to 'life' and creation as we know it. Through greed, ego and the desire for power and control over others, we have created the external imbalanced ego-consciousness – or the Astral Reality. So in an ideal world there would be no form of ANY 'higher' consciousness/being/dimension/reality, or anything else, between us and the Source of ALL life itself, and therefore, our conscious awareness of this simple fact. Anything that says otherwise is an astral concept to deceive us and keep us spiritually denied.

Today, however, we have to contend with what unbalanced humans have created over time, the astral reality. This sits between our conscious mind and our inner light/spirit, and is a *lower unbalanced consciousness*, and it likewise sits externally between us and the Living Light. I'll try and explain simply how the astral works to control us and leave us achieving absolutely nothing, when we 'believe' we are doing otherwise.

Here I will use the analogy of the mirror that I used in the Shopping for Spirit articles. If we sit in front of a mirror we will see our image reflected back to us. Now if it is our intention to say, shave our self, then we can shave our 'reflection' for a lifetime and achieve nothing, zilch, nada, and the reflection will always remain unshaven and exactly the same. *The astral reality is symbolic of the reflection in the mirror*. It is a reflection of all of our mistakes and

imbalances created throughout time, stored in the consciousness of the Earth. It is a 'memory' of all our past mistakes bundled into one huge imbalance of consciousness.

This is how the astral works with beautiful simplicity to keep us humans spiritually denied and ensure that we achieve nothing in our lifetime. The Astral, through its' myriad of self-created belief systems gets us humans to focus on *their* reality, the *reflection*. ***The imbalance in consciousness*** through focussing our awareness upon their reality, be that god, Christ, or any of the other supernatural beings it has created to dupe us. So we humans have become totally focussed on the astral reality, the reflection, through our beliefs, prayers, invocations, rituals and all the rest that goes with it. This is the external ego-consciousness that is responsible for all the woes in the world today, and because humans have been brainwashed into focussing on *the reflection* through our beliefs, then we have collectively achieved nothing for many years, and this imbalance has just grown and grown while becoming even more unbalanced along the way.

However, if we come back to analogy of the mirror and our reflection, and if we were to then *physically* shave our self, then the reflection in the mirror is likewise changed.

Read that again. That's right, if we change our self, we actually change what is being reflected back to us. It is as simple as that. That is why belief systems are so, so important to the astral reality, because not only do belief systems cause us to focus externally on the reflection, but they also ensure that our thoughts and beliefs - being energy - continue to feed these astral thought forms and keep them alive and kicking.

So, something I keep on stating, *if we Resurrect our Soul/Consciousness – i.e. shave our self and not the reflection* – then by purifying our soul/consciousness, **we then change what is being reflected back to us, i.e. our reflection has no beard, so we then change the astral for the better.**

That is it, no more and no less. We need to change our self before we can change the imbalance in consciousness that is being reflected back to humankind. Our only responsibility, from a spiritual perspective, is to change our self. If we can help others along the way, then that is fine, but only work with those people who reflect the Light, otherwise we can share light into darkness for a lifetime and achieve nothing. In other words, you can lead a horse to water but you cannot make it drink, so work only with the thirsty horse.

By now we should realise in very simple terms why the astral has created so many belief systems, and how belief systems work to deny us spiritual freedom, and more so, why we humans have achieved nothing spiritually for thousands of years. Simply because, symbolically speaking, we have been trying to shave the reflection in the mirror, instead of shaving our self.

Everything is so simple to understand when you break free from this astral Old World Order of control. Complicated and intellectual things only appear in astral concepts.

I hope that this information helps people to understand what we need to do, and how simple it all really is. Bin all of our beliefs, then begin by purifying our soul/consciousness by commencing the Inner Journey, and then get on with enjoying life and appreciating just how beautiful and wonderful creation actually is. You are alive while the Astrally-controlled Old

World Order is not. Stop allowing it/them to control your life. Start living life again and begin smiling internally and externally at all the beautiful things in and around you.

‘... And if I don’t meet you no more in this world, then I’ll meet you in the next one and don’t be late, don’t be late...’ Jimi Hendrix – Voodoo Chile.

+++++

Now let us examine the synthesis which attempts to pull all of the information together and take out what is good and expand upon it:

EXISTENCE PART 3 – THE SYNTHESIS

We have looked at Existence from the standpoint of the Illuminists and while I find the equation $r=0$, $r \geq 0$ and $r > 0$ something of simplistic beauty, I do disagree with the current interpretation placed upon it as it is somewhat misleading. Before we come to this, I would like to offer a little more background on ‘existence’ to help people appreciate and understand what we will be covering in more detail later.

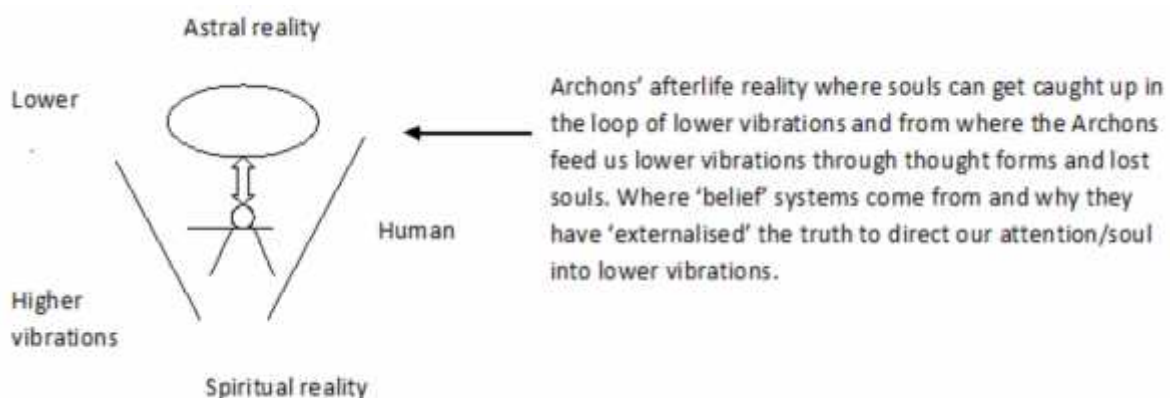
In a simplistic and symbolic way we could say that the Universe exploding from its’ Singularity is cooling down as it expands, until it solidifies into what we all would recognise as the physical material world. Likewise we could also say that as the Universe expands it begins to slow down, the frequency of the energy waves (sine/cosines) reduces. This would also be true, but less symbolically so and more factually so. Let us quickly examine what happens using the human body as an example of the ‘slowing down’ of frequencies due to expansion.

The further we break down matter into its components, the more potent its frequency becomes – physically speaking. As the nucleus measures a higher frequency spectrum than the atom itself, the element within a molecule again measures a higher frequency spectrum than the molecule itself, the molecule higher than the cell, and the cell higher than the organ, and so forth. “The human, made of the sum of all elements, cells and organs, is less intelligent than his individual components...”

Nucleus	10^{22} Hertz
Atom-Element	10^{15} Hertz
Molecule	10^9 Hertz
Cell	10^3 Hertz
Organ	10^1 Hertz

“This scale shows that a single water molecule has far more intelligence than a human being...the degree of intelligence of one individual person is again higher than that of the state or nation of which he is a citizen. This might explain why some of the federal laws are incomprehensible to us individuals.”⁷⁶ This is why people involved in say cults and religions have lower vibrational rates as they gradually become imprisoned towards the vibration of the Archon’s nine. *This is what our belief systems do, they programme us to believe in one ideology at the expense of freethinking and all other possibilities that may be worthy of exploration.* This is also why many people involved in group beliefs often cannot see the wood for the trees because they have been conditioned to believe that anything that conflicts with *their* belief – for they and only they are the true torch bearers of truth or God’s chosen people - is the work of Satan or some other devil incarnate. Our belief systems – to a greater or lesser degree – imprison us within the lower vibrational group mentality and we begin to act out our lives according to the groups’ rules and beliefs. All this ‘conditioning’ stops us from being a free thinker. It stops us from ebbing, flowing and evolving like all of nature does. In effect we become like the Archons, the male ego-energy, a rigid unmovable throne or pillar, a stable one, immutable, inflexible and so on.

This looking within – the Inner Journey – has been promoted by Illuminists/Gnostics for thousands of years, stressing the importance that everything we need is inside us, NOT external to us. Simply because creation works from in to out and if we need to access the Source of Creation, then we have to look within. The original teachings of Buddhism and Taoism also taught the same, before they became infiltrated by the Archons and became more ‘religified’ as I call it.



This is the beauty of the vortex in understanding how things work and how the Archons encourage us to look up and into the heavens for our inspiration when it is obvious that the higher frequencies/vibrations/energies are within, towards the centre of the vortex – the Inner Journey. This is how ‘they’ control us by keeping us locked in the ‘loop’ or the rim towards the edge (top) of the vortex where we are constantly subjected to the lower vibrations. This is why they use lost souls and other lower vibrations to create beliefs in our psyche/soul/consciousness which encourage us to buy into their reality and to look into their external lower vibratory world for the answers. This is all that reincarnation is, an excuse whereby through our belief systems, our past mistakes, ego and greed, and all of the other imbalances that make up this disease in consciousness that we have created, is fed back to us healthy humans to keep this disease alive and growing. Just like the tumour in the body converts healthy cells around it into taking on board the tumour’s own imbalanced ‘memory/consciousness’, whereby the tumour grows and spreads.

This is exactly how the Archons keep us spiritually in the dark by keeping us *focused* on the lower vibrations towards the rim of the vortex (the periphery of Creation). We have established that higher vibrations of light/energy/intelligence lie within us and not without. This is how the astral lords capture our souls through human beings using *their instilled-into-our-consciousness-belief-systems* that encourage us to look externally towards their lower vibrations for the answers. We are then encouraged through beliefs, prayers, invocations, ceremonies and rituals to bring into our psyche/energy fields these lower astral vibrational entities believing them to be something else, something divine that can in some way ‘save and protect’ us. As we now know, the Archons use born-again programmed ‘reincarnated’ lost souls and other attachments to control their human hosts, using them to help bring a belief into humanity that their astral reality is something divine or spiritual, and this reality *in fact created US, when we know we actually created THEM.* (See Archons – How they Control the World)

So, to conclude this part of the story about frequencies, the highest and purest energy source there is, Oneness/Isness resides within each and every one of us, with no exceptions. This is the purest energy there is, the Source Energy of Creation, and it is within each and every one of us waiting to be accessed through the Inner Journey. This is why so many people, groups and mystery schools have been advocating the inner journey for thousands of years. It is **ONLY** through the Inner Journey that we can possibly achieve Gnosis. We cannot achieve gnosis through the left brain ego-intellect at all as we shall discover as we progress.

Further this Source Energy of Oneness/Isness – the Living Light of Creation as I call it – is within ALL LIFE in the Universe. It is the pure energy that animates ALL LIFE, be that a blade of grass, a bird, tree or mammal, it matters not. The only thing that separates life species is our DNA, the brain (mind/soul), and in particular, the left brain ego-intellect, as we will discover shortly.

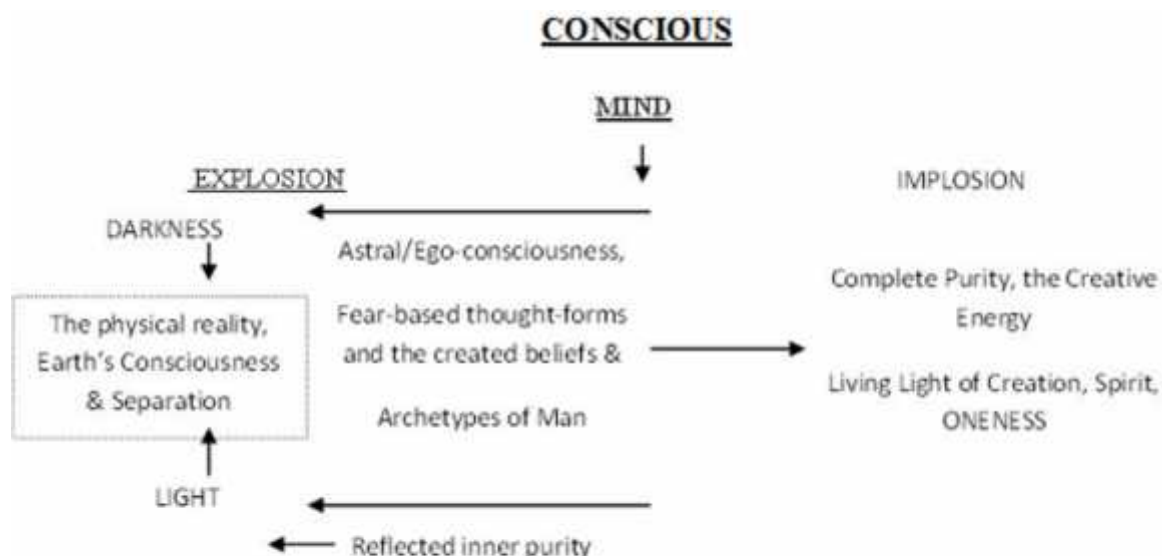
The explosive part of Creation – the Universe in which we find ourselves – is the World of Separation. This is where Oneness/Isness begins to slow down and separate and how we see ourselves as separate to everything else, when in fact we are all part of the whole. Everything in this reality we live in – dead or alive – is about one thing and one thing only, **CONSCIOUSNESS!** We are living in the explosion part of existence which is a sea of ebbing and flowing consciousness. It is the world of Becoming, or at least should be unless we buy into the diseased Ego-Consciousness where we are then the Great Unbecoming.

I cannot stress the importance of understanding consciousness in this reality within which we currently exist. It is the key to achieving gnosis and becoming free of this external disease in consciousness that our ancestral humans have created over time, and many humans today feed and keep it alive through the energy from human beliefs, prayers, invocations and other means.

For people who do not fully understand consciousness, or this diseased Archon/ego consciousness, then please read the article on my timeline: Archons – How they Control the World (through Consciousness.) It explains exactly how this ‘reality’ was created and how it has grown over time and how we keep it alive and kicking. This is the creation of the Ten Astral (Unbalanced) Heavens and how they became manifest. We have to fully appreciate thoughts and beliefs are both energy and as such ‘create’! An example of this would be if a thousand people believed in a Flying Pink Pig, then these people would create a pink flying

pig as a Thought Form. Qabalists (Cabbalists) refer to these thought forms as Egregors. Now imagine billions of people believing in something, which they do, and then imagine just how fluidic and powerful this thought-form/egregor and the 'reality' these billions of people have created would be?

The difference between the Implosion and Explosion part of Creation, in simple terms at least, could be described as per the Image shown below, and we will gradually expand upon this simplistic diagram as we progress to show the importance of the Inner Journey and why purifying our Mind/Soul is crucial to achieving Gnosis and avoiding the External Ego-consciousness:



The above image symbolically places the Conscious Mind in the centre of this Implosion and Explosion aspect of Creation. This is because the Conscious Mind/Soul acts as a filter upon that creative Inner Light and determines what type of consciousness (energy and information) we express outwards into the collective consciousness of the Earth, Solar System and beyond. The how and why will become apparent as we progress, but before we come to this important feature of the Mind/Soul I want to come to the Brain, and in particular the differences between the left and right hemispheres. In fact, symbolically, we can equate the two hemispheres of the brain with the Inner and Outer worlds of Implosion and Explosion.

Most of what we have been led to believe about the right and left brain is actually wrong and very misleading. After all, it has all been theorized and remains purely hypothetical at best. Thanks to a great Book "My stroke of Insight" by Jill Bolte Taylor we now have a far more accurate description of what both hemispheres do and how they behave.

Jill is a Brain Anatomist and had studied the brain for many years. In the 1990s she had a major stroke and completely lost the use of her left brain and intellect/ego. Therefore she could only understand 'reality' from the perspective of the right brain. Fortunately after many

years of excellent medical care and rehabilitation she finally recovered the full use of her left brain and was then able to describe what reality was like from the sole perspective of the right brain. As she wrote in her book, this completely turned her previous understanding upside down. Here I am just going to extract a few examples of her experience to share a far more accurate account of the actions and behaviour of the two hemispheres of the brain.

“...Our minds are highly sophisticated ‘seek and ye shall find’ instruments...My right hemisphere is all about right here, right now...in contrast, my left hemisphere is preoccupied with details and runs my life on a tight schedule. It is my serious side...My right mind is all about the richness of this present moment. It is filled with gratitude for my life and everyone and everything in it. It is content, compassionate, nurturing and eternally optimistic...there is no judgement of good/bad or right/wrong, so everything exists on a continuum of relativity. It takes things as they are and acknowledges what is in the present.”

“To my right mind, we are all equal members of the human family. My right mind does not perceive or give heed to territories or artificial boundaries like race or religion...right mind character is adventurous, celebrative of abundance, and socially adept. It is sensitive to nonverbal communication, empathic, accurately decodes emotion, is open to eternal flow whereby I exist as one with the universe...It is my intuition and higher consciousness.”

Note here that the right brain does NOT perceive race or RELIGION! Therefore there can be no Mythos associated with the right brain at all!

“...right mind is to bring me new insight in this moment so I can update old files that contain outdated information...is open to new possibilities and thinks out of the box...is not limited by the rules and regulations established by my left mind that created that box...is highly creative...is tuned in to the subtle messages my cells communicate via gut feelings, and it learns through touch and experience...it celebrates its freedom in the universe...not bogged down by my past or fearful of what the future may bring...it cares about our mental health as a society and our relationship with Mother Earth...my right mind understands that I am the life force power of fifty trillion molecular geniuses crafting my form...understands that we are all connected to one another in an intricate fabric of the cosmos...my right mind proclaims, ‘I am a part of it all. We are brothers and sisters on this planet. We are here to help make this world a more peaceful and kinder place’. My right mind sees unity among all living entities...”

Now to the left brain: “My left mind is equally amazing...left mind is the tool I use to communicate with the external world...thinks in language and speaks to me constantly...manifests my identity...via my left brain language center’s ability to say ‘I am,’ I become an independent entity separate from the eternal flow. As such I become a single, a solid, separate from the whole...takes pride in its ability to categorize, organize, describe, judge, and critically analyze absolutely everything...in its constant contemplation and calculations...It is a perfectionist...Our right mind character values humanity, while our left mind character concerns itself with finances and economy...is a magnificent multitasker...a busy bee...processes information remarkably fast – much faster than my right hemisphere...”

“...Our right brain perceives the longer wavelengths of light. As a result, the visual perception of our right mind is somewhat blended or softened. This lack of edge perception enables it to focus on the bigger picture of how things relate to one another...Consequently our right mind is biologically designed to readily tune into our physiology. In contrast our left brain perceives the shorter wavelengths of light...As a result, our left mind is biologically adept at identifying separation lines between adjacent entities...our left hemisphere language centers tune into the higher frequencies of sound, which help them detect, discriminate, and interpret tones commonly associated with verbal language. One of the most prominent characteristics of our left brain is its ability to weave stories...our left brain is brilliant in its ability to make stuff up, and fill the blanks when there are gaps in its factual data...it is particularly effective at hooking into those circuits of emotion and exhausting all the ‘what if’ possibilities...I realized that my left mind full-heartedly expected the rest of my brain to believe the stories it was making up...my left brain enthusiastically manufactured stories that it promoted as truth.”

“...Without structure, censorship, or discipline, our thoughts run rampant on automatic...our brains remain vulnerable to not only what other people think about us, but also to advertising and/or political manipulation...During the process of recovery, I found that the portion of my character that was stubborn, arrogant, sarcastic, and/or jealous resided within the ego center of that wounded left brain. This portion of my ego mind held the capacity for me to be a sore loser, hold a grudge, tell lies, and even seek revenge...”

Of course there is far more I could share, but the title of the book and the author is there for people to read in more depth. I will just offer a quick summary of the full information here for people:

The left brain Ego-Mind is the one that keeps us locked in a loop of fear and despair and never seems to stop this incessant ‘chatter’ of thinking the worst. It is like a Doomsday Cult. The Ego-Mind has broken from its balancing and nurturing ‘everything is joyous’ right brain partner and as a result is constantly looking externally for the answers. The Ego-Mind is the Mythos creator and believer. The Ego-Mind is brilliant at creating ‘stories’ and making ‘stuff’ up and then totally believing everything it has created, expecting the rest of the brain to believe these stories too. We can see this projected into the minds/souls of many people in this crazy world we live in too, where they too attempt to force or coerce others to follow their lead and belief.

The Ego-Mind is like a Cancer running out of control, wanting to convert everything around it to believe in the stories it has made up. Having lost that balancing aspect and cooperation of the right brain with its awareness that we are all connected as One, it is also searching for some form of ‘external’ peace and ‘connection’ that it once had. So the ego-mind separates further and further from balance looking further into the external world for something it is deeply craving for. This causes the ego-mind to join religions, cults and other ‘groups’ so it can once again get that ‘feeling’ of ‘connection’ and ‘belonging’ with a collective consciousness. In other words, instead of looking for something that will keep it in check, keep it balanced, and preventing it from running out of control – which the right brain

provides – it is now looking for ‘others’ who believe what it believes. This is how people who live totally in their left brain ego-mind can and do join religious and other so-called ‘spiritual’ groups, and even to some extent groups of the likes of ISIS and other Terror organisations.

The ego-mind is an insidious blight upon humanity and Mother Earth as its’ evolution has spiralled out of control. The ego-mind always places itself at the very peak of the creative process. In fact the ego-mind believes that IT created everything and would have us believe that everything we witness and experience in this explosive part of Creation is merely a projection of the Source (ego-mind and its’ self-delusion) and is controlled remotely from outside space and time. This is how barking and deluded the ego-mind is, and as we now know the ego-mind actually believes everything it has made up, and further, expects everybody else to believe it too! Again we can witness this in people around us and communities in general.

I learned from the Inner Journey that the diseased astral consciousness (ego-mind’s ego-consciousness) targeted the weakness of the ego, the I Am principle, the I Am self-importance in every way possible. In fact if we look throughout history we can find numerous examples of this. The Prophets of all the major religions were told that they were special, the most spiritually important chosen one to be the conduit of ‘God’ and spread ‘His’ message to the people. Then we have the followers of God’s word are the ‘chosen ones’, or will be resurrected at the Rapture, or will be offered a seat at the right hand of God and 72 Virgins. Must be a long right hand seat is all I can say. And we have the likes of the New Age channelling; ‘you are the only vibration we can communicate with...you are the only one from the right dimension to be able to transmit our words...only you can deliver this important message to save the world...’ and on it goes. All appealing to the ego and strengthening their feeling of self importance that ‘they’ and only ‘they’ can ‘save the world’.

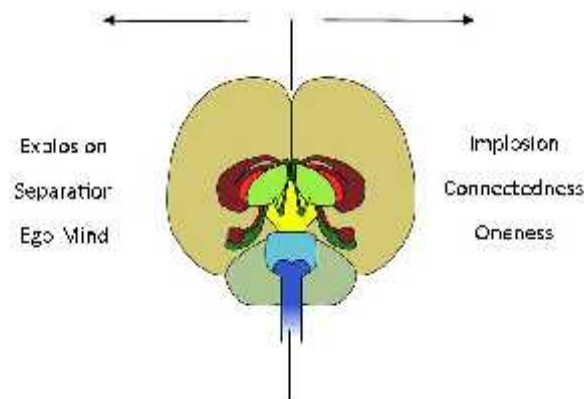
Let us apply some logos to the rigidly held belief that the Mind/Soul is the Creative Source and this is pure energy. In some of the books we read they tell us, rightly so, that the creative energy of Isness is pure energy but some would also have us believe it is the Mind/Soul too. Let us play with this ‘belief’. If it were possible for the Mind/Soul to implode back to this Pure Source energy as is suggested, then this creative energy being absolutely pure would **totally purify the Mind/Soul and all awareness and memory of self would be expunged.**

Further, we are led to believe that this Source energy of Isness, the Singularity can only become aware of itself in the explosive part of creation, the physical material world in which we live where it experiences ‘becoming’. Yet, in the thousands of accounts of conversations with Reincarnated Souls (RS) that have been published ALL the RS remember their past lives, suffer from the pain and loss, memory and exuberance experienced in those past lives. So we can see from these simple examples that RS DO NOT come from Source, from Isness AT ALL and the Source of Creation is most definitely NOT the Mind/Soul as we are led to believe! In fact the RS (Mind/Soul) comes from the Ego-Mind’s Ego-Consciousness, better known to many as the Astral Heavens. Though it must be remembered that the Astral does

not see itself as 'astral' at all, it sees itself as the Creative Force. If we were to apply any term of 'mind' to the Singularity, Isness or Source, then it would have to be Unconscious Mind!

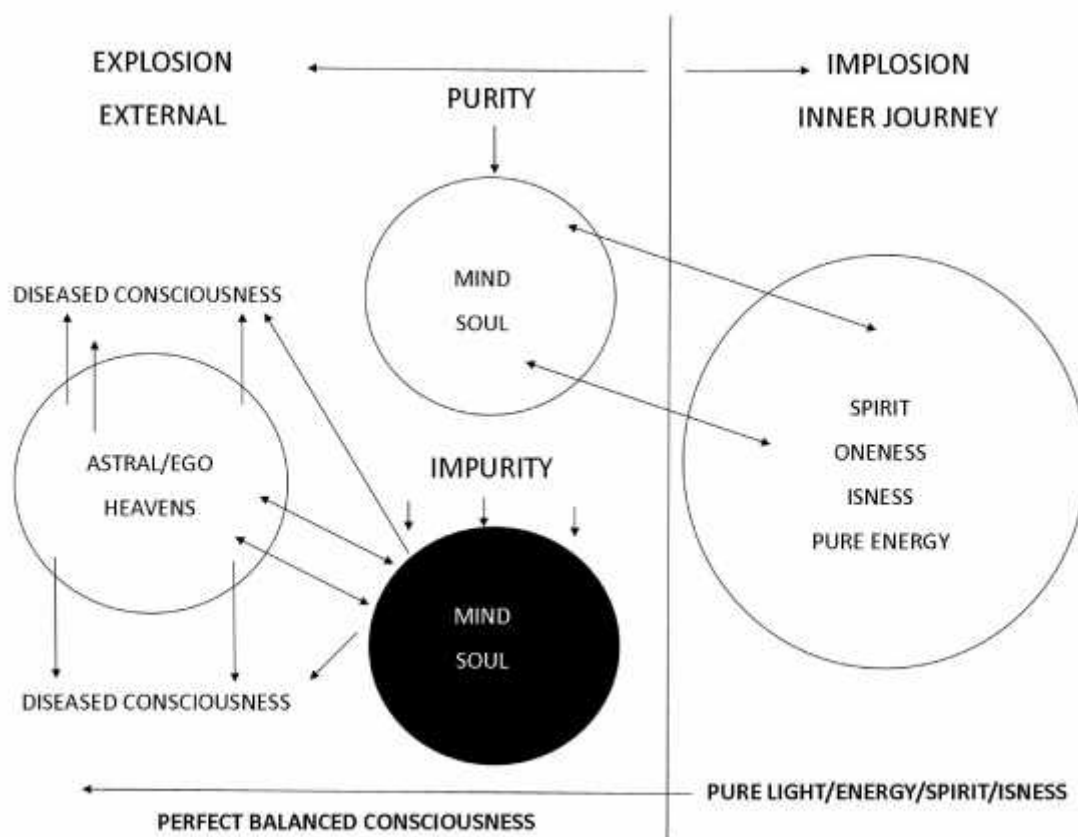
Only the Light, the Living Light of Creation, the Spirit, Isness/Oneness, the energy of the singularity that animates all living things implodes back to Source/Spirit – $r=0$ - to be purified and returned to animate new life – $r>0$. Thus we have the $r \geq 0$ describing this implosion and explosion perfectly! If we replace the Mind/Soul with Spirit to the meaning attributed to these equations then this would be accurate! A fuller understanding of this part of the equation will be uncovered as we progress.

We will come the difference between the Spirit and the Soul shortly and learn how our ancestors knew of this many thousands of years ago, along with the importance of the Inner Journey, the Resurrection of the Soul with the Inner Chrism (Light/Spirit.)



However, I digress and we will discover exactly what the Source Energy of Isness/Oneness is shortly and how and where it is represented in the explosive part of the universe. We now need to look at the next Image as this symbolises the importance of the Inner Journey. So we will look at this image and then discuss this subject further.

.....



Before we come to the image above allow me to quickly explain the difference between the Soul and the Spirit. Firstly, the Spirit just IS, it is pure light, pure energy, pure Source Creation. It is the Oneness/Isness, the Singularity and the unconscious mind that is the creative energy that animates all living things. It is the main reason we have life as we know it. Spirit is the pure energy of creation that explodes into the external universe to provide physical life as we know it. Our Soul on the other hand is our consciousness (Mind); it is our awareness of self, our identity. The soul is the 'who' and 'what' we are that makes up our character and our personality and so forth. More correctly our Soul is what WE HAVE BECOME over time. It is our ID that we broadcast into the world around us. Which is why we can meet somebody for the first time and without a word being said develop an instant like or dislike for them, because we are sharing our consciousness (energy and information) with everything around us. This is important to remember! The Soul/Mind controls our actions, thoughts and beliefs and a whole lot more. Our soul also acts like a filter on the 'spiritual' energy that resides deep within us which we broadcast externally into the collective consciousness of the earth and beyond. This is why it is essential to purify our Soul in this one lifetime to escape the Ego-Mind's ego-consciousness, the Ten Astral Heavens.

To understand the above image we need to appreciate that the Mind/Soul being described is nothing more than consciousness! The whole explosive part of creation and the Universe is all about consciousness. Most people don't even fully understand what consciousness is, yet

it is the most fundamental part of existence in the external physical and non-physical world of the Universe. Water is the key to understanding consciousness – (see article Archons – How they Control the World through Consciousness) - on my timeline that covers this subject in more detail. Water is replete in the Universe and water is the medium that allows energy and information to come together and express their selves, creating Life and thus, consciousness, awareness of Self - Life! The Earth is predominantly composed of water, as are humans and all life, to a greater or lesser degree.

Also consciousness is pliable and easily influenced by external and internal sources, from external and internal energy and information (consciousness.) The Soul also acts as a filter on the consciousness (energy and information) that we broadcast into the world around us. It is how everything in Nature and Creation works. Further, as Consciousness attracts like for like – the Law of Attraction –it is very important how pure, or not, our soul/consciousness is, and thus becomes before death of the physical body. All life being animated by the pure Source Energy of Isness (Living Light of Creation - Spirit) means that we as humans should be expressing this purity all around us, to help purify the collective consciousness of the world, like everything else in Nature does.

However, if our mind/soul/consciousness due to the influence of the ego-intellect begins to buy into and believe in any of these ego-mind created beliefs, then we begin to sully our Soul with the same type of sullied consciousness of the ego-mind (Astral). As we buy deeper into any of these beliefs then our Soul becomes even more polluted attracting even more polluted consciousness towards it, and within it in a kind of self-perpetrating actualisation, a perpetual loop of being fed constantly increasing imbalance (decreasing purity) in consciousness. We can see this depicted in the above image.

Our Ancestors knew about the importance of the Inner Journey many thousands of years ago. In fact they created numerous tales/fables full of symbology (to avoid any prying eyes) to explain this importance. They were well aware of the huge difference between the Soul and the Spirit and the importance of the Union between the two, which they referred to as the Resurrection of the Soul! The Spirit they recognised as the Source Energy, the Creative Energy/Force of Isness/Oneness. This is perfectly true, the Source of Creation is indeed PURE ENERGY and this energy animates ALL living things, from a blade of grass to the largest mammal, the planets and the stars. It matters not as everything is animated by this one same pure energy our ancestors called Spirit. The Soul/Mind on the other hand they recognised as merely a reflection of the Spirit, or at least that it should be. They were also aware of how pliable the Soul/Mind is and how easily it could become corrupted by external influences. Hence the importance of the Inner Journey was stressed by turning the Soul inwards to its baptism with the Inner Christ, the Spiritual Light of Creation. They knew the importance of this many thousands of years ago. We can also see this depicted in the image above, and further importance of ‘purity’ of Mind/Soul will become clearer in the next image.

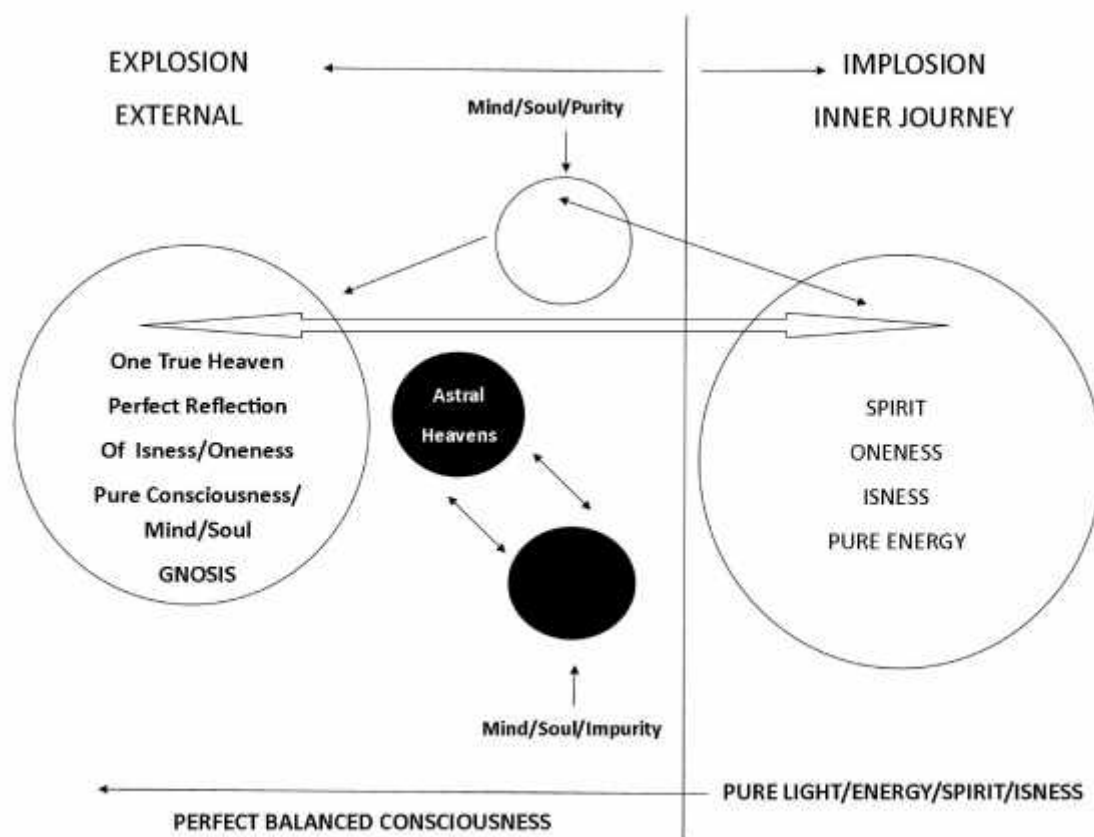
However, as much as this was common knowledge in those days, today, thanks to the ego-mind inflating its’ own self-importance and arrogance by marrying the soul and the spirit together and deeming them to be one and the same, many people today do indeed believe that

Soul is the Spirit and Source energy of all creation. Which of course it isn't, it is just consciousness, a product of the creative process. Yet another example of the ego-mind promoting itself into being the creative force of the Universe and the Source of that IS! Mind boggling just how far the ego-mind will go to grossly overstate its importance and cover up that the ego-mind is actually nothing more than a runaway cancer in consciousness.

We can see in the above image how the Inner Journey protects the Soul/Mind from the external ego-mind and its' diseased ego-consciousness, Astral Mythos and Logos Heavens as many would recognise it. Yes you read this right! There are three False Logos Heavens or Astral-Logos heavens as I call them. But before you fall into total despair, there is a True Logos out there and the Inner Journey helps us to understand this and recognise the false-logos and its' information that has infiltrated and mingled with what was a true logos, changing it to subtly point us back into this ego-consciousness and all this entails. It is sad but true that what was initially a 'true logos' has also become infiltrated by the ego-mind over the years just like everything else we recognise today that has also become infiltrated by Humans 'occupied' by RS and controlled by their ego-minded Astral Masters. So we do have a false-logos existing today that contains astral nonsense from the ego-mind which is deliberately created to distract us and send us completely down the wrong path.

We should also remember that the ego-mind and its' diseased ego-consciousness is constantly redefining itself to keep it at the top of the human search for 'spirituality'. Yahweh has become an Intergalactic interdimensional space hopping space travelling alien. As have the Elohim and many others we could mention.

Now we can move into an understanding and appreciation of True Logos and True Gnosis. The following image brings in a new 'entity' in this explanation of existence. One that is crucially important for each and every one of us to understand and fully appreciate.



In this image we can see that we have introduced the One True Heaven, the Heaven of true Gnosis. But what is it and how has it come about? As we know everything in creation works from within to without. The deeper we look inside anything the more space and energy we find and the frequency of this energy increases. In creation the Source energy, Isness/Oneness is within each and every living entity, animating it, providing it with the Source Energy of Creation itself.

Additionally everything within is exploded without, shared with the Consciousness of the Universe. We are after all living in a sea of constantly ebbing and flowing consciousness, some consciousness evolving and some devolving in the sense of purity and balance of consciousness. So we see the Source Energy reflected externally into the collective consciousness of the Universe, and as we have discussed with the Mind/Soul acting as a filter upon this pure source energy, we have created, and are continuing to create a diseased and highly unbalanced consciousness too that serves only to prevent us from accessing this pure consciousness of the One True Heaven, the Heaven of Gnosis.

In the image above we can see this depicted quite clearly. However, if we allow our ego-intellect to drive us and search for answers we will only end up in the realm of the external ego-consciousness, the Ego-Mind of the Astral Heavens; the Seven Mythos Heavens and the Three Logos Heavens. This creates a perpetual loop of consciousness exchange and as our Mind/Soul (consciousness) becomes more polluted with 'information' from the Ego-Mind it naturally, due to the Law of Attraction, attracts ever more imbalance. This is important to

understand because the quality of our mind/soul/consciousness determines WHERE our Soul ends up in the afterlife.

During the Inner Journey I was shown the following which people may find of interest:

“...The reader must appreciate the following description is a symbolic tale, and white and black refers purely to the purity of the soul or the darkness of the soul, and not to skin colour. In one very revealing meditation I was watching a huge carousel spinning round with souls trapped on it. I know this because I saw my father on this carousel and he had died a couple of years earlier, so I knew it referred to souls that had passed away. As the carousel kept on spinning round, the white souls gradually became darker and darker in energy and appearance. Every so often, the carousel would stop and a completely black soul would descend back to earth. After watching this procedure for a while I was gradually moved backwards and I began to see more of what was happening. On top of the carousel was a very old gnarled left hand that seemed to be manipulating or controlling it. As I moved further away my gaze followed this hand upwards and I saw the left hand and arm belonged to, or what reminded me of, a very old witch/wizard, dressed completely in black with pyramidal shaped hat, and this ‘being’ was devoid of any light.

“My gaze transferred to the right arm of this being and as I followed the right arm down, I noticed that the right hand was manipulating and controlling another carousel, an exact replica of the one controlled by the left hand. This carousel was also full of departed [lost] souls and it too was spinning round and the souls were becoming darker each time. Once again I watched as the carousel stopped and a completely black soul descended back to earth. The dark being was laughing as it controlled both these realities.

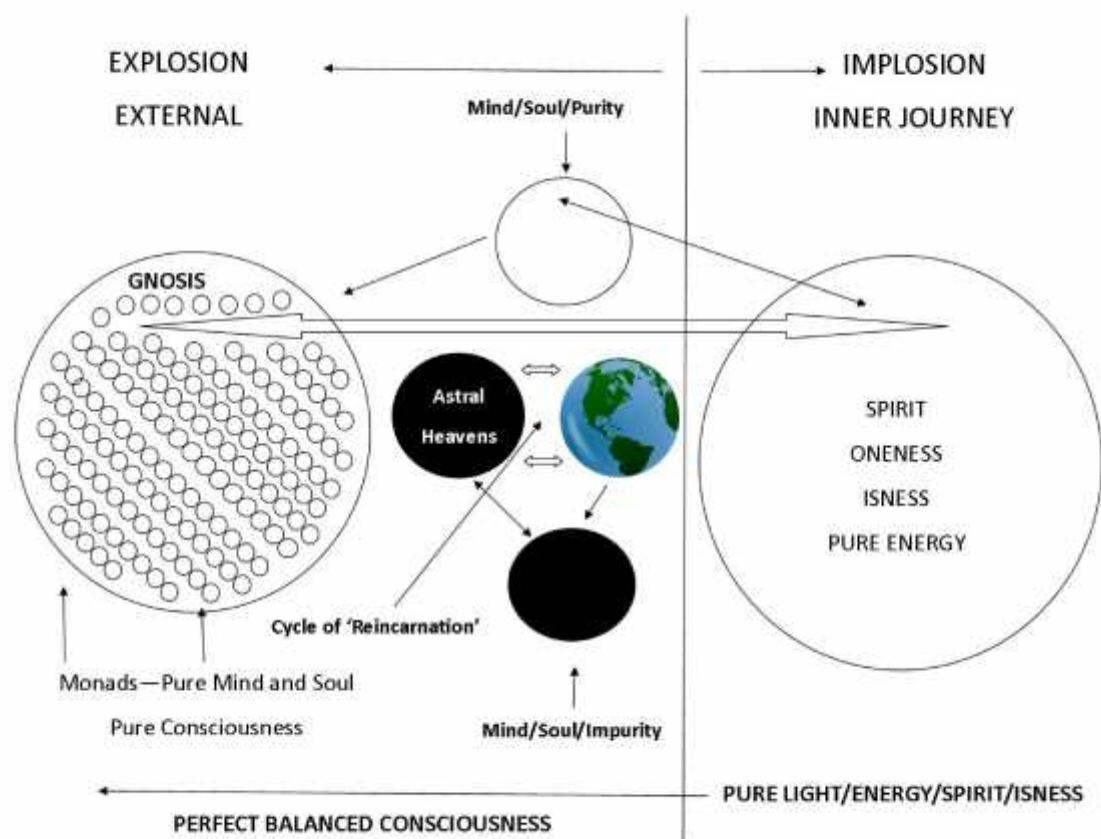
“I realised at this stage that there were two realities or major beliefs that could capture our soul when occupying the physical body – basically religious beliefs, and non-religious beliefs such as occultism, freemasonry, theosophy, new age etc - and also two ‘realities’ that could ensnare the departed soul when it left the physical body – your typical Heaven and Hell. At the time I did not know how encompassing this control was, or as widespread these two apparent separate beliefs were, or indeed, how deeply they were ALL connected when you broke them down to the very Core. All I knew at the time was they were created and controlled by what I initially believed was one Archon in the astral heavens – the Chief Archon - and both sets of beliefs actually led back to the one same place. This is why I have constantly stated my understanding is that 99% of our belief systems have been, at least today, deliberately created for us...”

At first I was unsure what this wizard/witch stood for symbolically. As I travelled further on the inner journey the answer came to me. The wizard/witch was merely symbolic of the diseased Ego-Mind controlling both aspects of the Ego-Consciousness. So I was shown quite clearly that BOTH the Seven Mythos and Three Logos Astral Heavens were being manipulated by the Ego-Mind and both were using programmed ‘souls/minds’ to possess humans under the astral lie of reincarnation. This is exactly how the World and humans have been controlled for thousands of years! [To be fair to True Logos and True Gnosis, this is a false-logos where True Logos has become infiltrated by the Ego-Mind over the years and subtly altered to point the follower back into the Ego-Mind’s diseased Ego-Consciousness.]

Here I quote directly from the mouth of a RS what this reality thinks of us Humans: ‘useless lumps of empty soulless flesh.’ Is this a reality we can trust? Is this reality really from

Source, from Isness the Singularity? No of course it isn't, RS come from the Heavens of the Ego-Consciousness which is as far removed from Creation and Source as anything can possibly be!

However, if we complete the Inner Journey we align our mind/soul with the pure energy of Isness/Oneness and our soul/consciousness is purified. As a result we naturally attract and are attracted by the Pure Consciousness of the One True Heaven, the Heaven of Gnosis! This keeps us totally protected from ALL Astral sources and provides us with the knowledge and the wisdom of how to recognise imbalance and impurity in consciousness all around us. Hence we achieve Gnosis and can easily recognise this diseased consciousness, where it is and how it works.



We can see in the above image that this is Existence explained in full, from beginning to end. Everything in the external consciousness of the Universe is a reflection of what is within all living things. Unfortunately the ego-intellect of MAN has created a diseased consciousness in the form of the Ego-Mind's Astral Heavens, depicted above. When our Soul becomes polluted by this diseased consciousness then upon physical death, the Soul will naturally be attracted to, and by, the same consciousness it has become. So when we become the likeness of the diseased consciousness by believing in it and sharing it with others around us, then our Soul on death is attracted to and by this diseased Astral Consciousness where it is literally captured by the Mythos/Logos Ego-Mind Heavens. Here the Soul is programmed in Soul

Groups who have to obey the Law of Silence and are then 'sent down' to 'occupy' a new body under the Ego-Mind's lie of 'reincarnation'.

The above image to the right shows that we have the Source Energy of Creation which is pure unconscious energy, the Oneness/Isness that just IS. Far left we have the reflection of this Pure Source Creation Energy depicted as Pure Consciousness. This pure consciousness consists of Pure Energy and Pure Information, therefore it is AWARE and it is conscious, it has BECOME and this my friends is True Gnosis, True Logos! This is what we are all trying to 'become', a reflection of the Creative Light of Isness with full awareness, leading to an eternal lifetime for the Soul in pure harmony free from all imbalances, wars, greed, prejudice, religion and all the rest we associate with the material world. This would represent the true meaning of $r \geq 0$ and hence the equation is explained with full accuracy.

Whilst at first glance this information may appear to be a radical change from currently held perceptions of Existence/Creation, it really isn't so far removed as it may appear. In fact all the 'usual suspects' are still here, just reordered and placed into a more accurate setting. Another way to look at this ego-mind's ego-consciousness is to see it as an obstacle to work through. Our ancestors referred to this diseased consciousness as 'the Middle Place'. Which is symbolically true as it literally sits between our Mind/Soul and True Gnosis (see diagrams above). This was the purpose of the original unpolluted Mystery Schools, to teach, help and guide people to work and travel through the dangers that lie in this 'realm' or 'middle place'. Only, as we know these days, pretty much everything that was originally based upon truth and gnosis has become infiltrated to a greater or lesser degree. This means that the 'inner journey' has been replaced with an external journey full of the Ego-Mind's hierarchal levels of archetypes which can only lead us deeper into the mire.

The only successful way to work through this ego-consciousness (Astral Heavens) is through the Inner Journey. Yes, the inner journey too is full of danger, more so today than of old, which is why I have also shared an Article about the Inner Journey to help people – like they did in the original Mystery Schools – to understand and appreciate exactly how this ego-consciousness will work to try and stop us from completing our journey. Forewarned is forearmed as they say.

More facts to know: The ego-mind and its' astral heavens see humans in a despicable way, and I quote: 'Human Vessels', 'Drones' and 'useless lumps of empty soulless flesh.' Now does this seem like this is coming from pure source energy, from the Creative Energy of Isness/Oneness?

However, the converse is true if we align our Soul with the Inner Light, the pure energy of Creation, then we are attracted to and by this same pure consciousness upon death. We can see this explained in the above diagram. The Inner Journey helps purify our soul/mind/consciousness and as a result this protects us from these astral heavens and their insidious influences. We can also see this cycle of 'reincarnation' that the ego-mind uses to influence and control humans and the physical world – the Earth – and everything upon it.

Once stuck in this cycle it is virtually impossible to break free from it. So we get this one chance in this present lifetime to help our Mind/Soul – which is eternal after it has developed naturally through the process of creating new life – and this has to be the most important thing we can do in this one life where we have the freedom to do so.

What is important to realise is that without completing the Inner Journey it is IMPOSSIBLE to achieve Gnosis, no matter how ‘intelligent’ we feel we are. Also if we are ego-intellectually compromised and we are lacking the balance between the left and right brain then this also will prevent people from recognising True Logos and True Gnosis even when it is presented to them.

How people respond to this information is down to them and if anybody reacts to certain information then it is prudent to ask WHY this is, why am I reacting? I am merely sharing information through my love of Creation and my despair for humanity and the great fall it has undertaken over the years. I have been sharing information like this for nearly 20 years and have never charged anything for it. The information doesn’t belong to me; it belongs to the people, to everybody!

Have a great journey people and I hope at least a few will find this information of use and help in their continued journey for gnosis and freedom in this world, and eternal life in the afterlife.

+++++

It is now time to expand this new knowledge and take our understanding of creation to and even deeper level of gnosis:

Hyperreality: Mathematics and the Inner Journey

To begin this short article I would like to offer an example from one of the GS Books to highlight the importance of the Inner Journey in understanding any information presented to us. If we take some information from the excellent book, Hyperreality this demonstrates this point:

"The task for a human mind is to absorb objective mathematical information from the environment, add it to internal, subjective mathematical information, and turn it into as valuable an inner experience as possible, one that aids evolutionary success..."

"...There is a one-to-one, objective relationship between mathematical signal and inner experience. Every time we encounter that particular signal, we will have the corresponding inner experience... It is these inner experiences that drive evolution, and we can hypothesise that the inner experience is playing a role in genetic mutation i.e. the inner experience is seeking to become superior, better adapted, more useful..."

"...Mathematics must be experienced, must be meaningfully experienced. That means there must be something that can create meaning. That thing is the ultimate mathematical unit of existence, the ultimate mathematical subject – the Leibnizian monad. "

Now how many people fully understand the above statements? This is a rhetorical question as I understand the deeper meaning, but wonder how many other people actually do? Let us put the same information into a different context like such, using ‘consciousness’ to explain the same thing:

“Consciousness attracts like for like and as our Soul/Mind is consciousness then it is important how PURE our Soul/Mind is with regard to the ‘type’ of external consciousness it attracts to it!”

Now would this in its own way appear as confusing or misleading as the first mathematical description above to some people? Most likely yes, it would.

Therefore, let us marry the two descriptions together using the following explanation and understanding of what consciousness is:

“Consciousness is energy and information that has come together due to the properties of Water whereby they can then both express their selves, leading to ‘life’ and ‘conscious awareness’ as we understand it today. So ‘consciousness’ can be defined simply as Mathematics in Action and Living (evolving) Mathematics – Mathematics Becoming.”

Now let us apply this knowledge and understanding to the two statements above and we end up with the following:

‘The ‘condition’ of our Soul/Consciousness (inner mathematics) determines the ‘condition’ of the type of external consciousness (mathematical signal) we attract to us because there exists an objective relationship between the two. Further, the mathematical signal (external consciousness) will trigger the corresponding inner mathematical experience (inner consciousness). So the two are intrinsically linked because consciousness (inner and outer mathematics) attracts like for like; the Law of Attraction. Therefore it is vitally important that we purify our Mind/Soul/Consciousness (inner mathematics) through the inner journey in order to attract a purer external consciousness (purer mathematical signal) to us. This helps us towards that goal of achieving gnosis, becoming God.”

In ancient times the Gnostics referred to this process as the Resurrection of the Soul!

So it is very important to understand that there is often more to the meaning of the mathematics stated in the GS books than first appears when (or if) we are able to go beyond the initial literal left-brain linear interpretation of what is being presented. This is why the Inner Journey is so important, and constantly mentioned, because it helps to purify our inner consciousness (inner mathematics) allowing us to attract a purer mathematical signal and experience it - as described above. This becomes a natural and ongoing mathematically evolving experience. Then we are able to attract a continually purer mathematical signal to us under the Law of Attraction. This is how we learn and grow along the road to gnosis. The beauty of the inner journey is that it also balances the left and right brain and allows our inner mathematics (Mind/Soul/Consciousness) to make sense of the information we are reading/watching on a deeper inner mathematical level, simply because we are able to ‘experience’ it and therefore ‘feel’ it from our innermost core.

Therefore if I repeat one of the explanations above and we ally this with our fresh understanding of what ‘consciousness’ is, does this statement now represent a simpler but equally profound explanation presented in just one sentence? Does it also offer a deeper meaning and also possibly impart, and thus invoke, a greater understanding that could reach many more people?

“Consciousness attracts like for like and as our Soul/Mind is consciousness then it is important how PURE our Soul/Mind is with regard to the ‘type’ of external consciousness it attracts to it!”

What we have to understand is that over the years due to ego and the desire for power and control over others our ancestral law makers have created a diseased consciousness that is affecting the whole of humanity. This is the Ego-Minds’ Ego-Consciousness and the world would not be in the mess it currently is if this were not true. As ‘consciousness’ is mathematics in action then it follows like night follows day that we have created a form of Math that is incoherent and damaging to the body and the Soul; the source of which is the scourge of all humanity! How else would mythos people be so entrenched in their beliefs if it were not for the incoherent mathematical signal their inner mathematics had attracted? Using ‘consciousness’ as a base line allows us to be far more expressive and descriptive with the information we share and helps us to convey and then achieve a far greater understanding within the people of the world.

Yes, everything is Math in a stripped down version of creation and existence, but using Math and focussing just on Math – everything is Number, all is Math - cannot provide us with the deeper understanding we need to recognise whether our internal mathematics is attracting the correct balanced and coherent external mathematical signal. In other words without the knowledge and wisdom gained from the ‘inner journey’ how can we possibly know if we are receiving a balanced external mathematical signal? We cannot, it is as simple as this.

The science of Biophysics demonstrated way back in the ‘70s and ‘80s that Incoherent Light (corrupt Math/Energy/Information) was detrimental and harmful to the health and wellbeing of the body:

“...All biochemical functions (processes) are activated and regulated by our body’s own electromagnetic fields. [Our mind/soul/consciousness – mathematics in action: Ed] The fact that magnetic fields enter our body’s own energy fields is well documented by biophysicists and can easily be measured...(many) frequencies are man-made and therefore unnatural, chaotic and disordered and biophysics has established that **‘Every kind of frequency combination which is not in order produces disease.’** Disease occurs through a disturbance of the electromagnetic field in the cells: they become disordered and incoherent...[internal mathematics: Ed]”

“...Light or energy within the cells of living organisms regulates cell growth, ensures the exchange of information mutually between the cells...disease occurs through a disturbance of the electromagnetic field in the cell: it becomes disordered and incoherent. Every kind of frequency combination, which is not in order, produces disease [incoherent

mathematics: Ed]. From the point of view of disease, the disturbance of biochemical sequences in biological systems can be regarded as a disturbance to the order of electromagnetic oscillations in the body [mathematics in action – consciousness: ED], triggered by exogenous and endogenous influences [mathematical signal and internal mathematics: Ed]. Many years of solid research have proven that this is so.” These research results run ‘counter to the widespread belief that biochemical processes are causal.’ This is not so...”

So yes, everything is about Math which is energy and information, which in turn is ‘consciousness’ mathematics in action! Yet, we have to fully understand that we have both coherent math (pure consciousness) and varying degrees of incoherent math (impure consciousness).

This is why we need to adopt ‘consciousness’ – mathematics in action - as the base line and reference point when describing crucial and important issues. In a sense we need to reach that ultimate mathematical unit of existence that lies deep within each and every one of us – the pure Source Energy of the Leibnizian Monad, the Singularity. See Existence Part 3 for a fuller explanation of this.

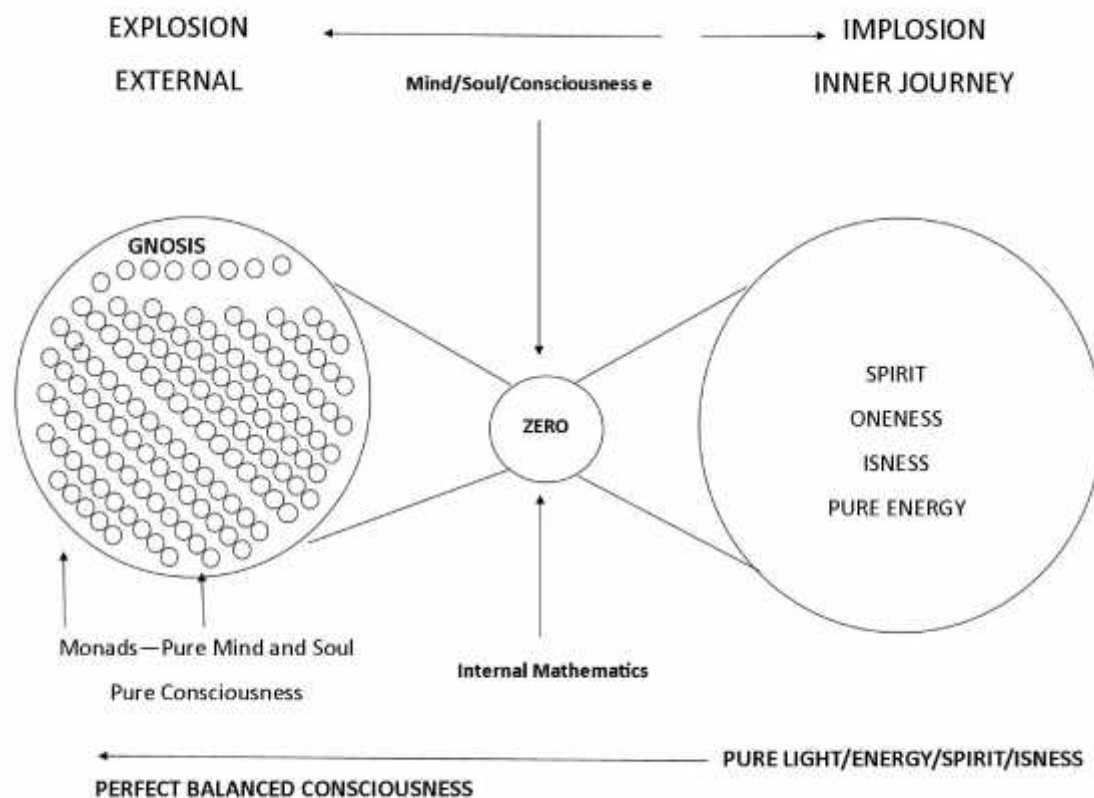
Then and only then do we possess a secure and balanced reference point from which to ‘experience’ all the external mathematical signals (external consciousness/energy/information) and use this balanced reference point to determine what ‘feels’ right from the ‘information’ being ‘meaningfully’ mathematically experienced’. Then we are able to ‘let go’ that which we recognise from within as an imbalance in consciousness – any incoherent light, potentially corrupt and/or damaging external mathematical signals – before it is retained by the mind/soul/consciousness of the body where it can cause damage to our internal mathematical information.

I hope this short article helps people to appreciate that there is often a deeper meaning held within the pages of these books we are enjoying so much, and people can now appreciate the importance of the Inner Journey and the balancing of our right and left hemispheres in order to be able to pick up on and recognise this deeper meaning?

After reading the above information Garry Lock replied as follows and his comment represents an excellent summary and addition to this short article:

“That article made complete sense to me. Everything is math. Math = information and energy which = consciousness. At the beginning of the article, a song jumped into my mind. "Good Vibrations" by the Beach Boys. Well, vibrations (frequencies) are math. If we have good balanced vibrations we will attract good balanced vibrations. Surely anyone who doesn't understand your article would understand that concept. In actuality you can feel good vibrations, so if anyone doesn't quite get it yet, the gist of it is ... you can feel good math and balance.” Thanks Garry for the feedback and input!

If we want to symbolise this Math = Consciousness connection and the purification of Mind/Soul/Consciousness and tie in in with our Internal Mathematics, then it would look something like the following:



THE INNER JOURNEY - WHAT WE CAN EXPECT TO FIND & HOW THE ARCHONS WILL TRY AND DECEIVE US TO STOP US ACHIEVING GNOSIS.

Initially, the origins of Buddhism, Taoism Illuminism and Gnosticism were all replete with the simple truth that everything we needed was within each and every one of us, no exceptions; be that 'God', Heaven, the Kingdom or the Father. However, over time the likes of Buddhism, Taoism, Freemasonry and the Rosicrucian's became infiltrated by the Archons and this simple truth became externalised instead of remaining internal.

Over time because our search for truth has become external the majority of people have ended up 'shopping for spirit' in the archon's diseased external consciousness. As a result, this 'disease' in consciousness now also exists within each and every one of us, making this inner journey far more difficult. I hope that by sharing just a few of my personal experiences from this inner journey this will help prepare people for this wonderful journey and alert them to the many pitfalls that await the unprepared.

As people are different in many ways, then the Inner Journey will be personal and symbolic to that individual. Though there will be many similarities and cross-overs we come across through this method of attempting to achieve Gnosis.

In the following discourse I mention the Light on numerous occasions. This 'light' I refer to is what I call 'The Living Light of Creation' to distinguish it from any other form of Archon creation, and where any mention of the Light is used in a positive sense, it is to this 'Light' I am referring.

I spent 4-5 years literally buying out of the 9-5 grind, meditating in nature and with trees, looking within myself for the answers (intuition comes from inner tuition) and working with other people examining the energy fields of the body and watching the various interactions between all forms of energy. I also carried out a lot of Distant Healing and learnt from this (and meditation) about thought forms, lost souls, how and where the illusion manifested itself, and so on. I was shown exactly how the Archons worked in this astral reality (external ego-consciousness – and now also internal). How the Archons and Lost Souls through programmed 'attachments' and/or channelled information manipulated human consciousness into creating a variety of archon-created religious and so-called spiritual beliefs. These are beliefs designed specifically to capture the souls of people searching for the truth. Human consciousness is therefore hijacked and directed into the Archons' world of astral and psychic imbalance which has been deliberately sugar-coated with false spiritual veneers and trappings to appeal to those seekers of spiritual truth.

We will also look more into the inner journey and how, even though through this form of meditation, initially, we will always have to travel through the Archons astral reality, and if we are not careful, or have any dogmatic religious, spiritual or new age belief, then we will end up locked in this false reality, channelling information from various 'beings'; information the Archons want us to hear, believe in, and share with others. All so the Archons can gain a stronger foothold within our beliefs to implement further their desire to control and divide us and ultimately bring their false diseased reality into the physical plane of existence – '...on Earth as it is in Heaven...'.

For example, if we believe in a particular Saint or Avatar, then the Archons will use this perceived image (memory) to dupe the 'soul' in the same way as they use the 'memory' and 'image' of the souls of relatives, loved ones and so forth. For example, if we believe in Jesus Christ, then Jesus Christ may well appear to greet us when the soul departs the physical body. This practise by the Archons is also used on the 'inner journey' through meditation too, where whatever we may 'believe in', be that God or some supernatural being, 'they' will appear to us and offer us some form of 'Divine Experience/Encounter' or 'Alien/Ascended Master' revelation on how we can save ourselves and the world.

In meditation these thought forms can appear in many disguises as they 'sit' between our conscious mind and the light we are, as we discussed earlier. Here, they can pass on or 'channel' false information from the imbalanced ego-consciousness (Archon's Astral Heavens), so it is always prudent when confronted by any 'apparently benign beings', whether in meditations or the afterlife, to ask the 'light that animates all living things, and all living things animated by the light to help reveal these 'beings' for what they truly are. If they are impostors, then they will be revealed in all their glory for what they truly are, insidious

thought form energies playing tricks. If they are from the truth, they will appear as the light beings they are, and there is no mistaking the two!

And so, just as the mind/consciousness can be tricked in meditations into believing what we see and hear, the soul can likewise be fooled when it departs the physical body by what it ‘appears to see’ and ‘appears to hear’ and it can be led willingly into the ‘middle place’ (Astral Heavens), the prison of the afterlife. Here the soul is sent back to school so to speak, where it is reprogrammed with even more imbalanced information regarding the illusion and ‘its’ way of life by thought form Archons, lost soul Archons, and other ‘conditioned’ lost souls who have unfortunately fallen under their control.

There are a number of references in the Gnostic texts to being ‘clothed’ and being ‘naked’ and these references were symbolic of many things. Being clothed representing non-spiritual awareness and being naked representing spiritual gnosis is one, as portrayed above. ‘Clothed’ also symbolically referred to those soul-endowed-only beings, such as the lost souls and the thought-form Archons, the spirits of wickedness, those without light; and ‘nakedness’ was symbolic of the spiritual light-being we and all things living are. ‘Clothed’ also meant the temporary garments (imbalance) that the soul had adorned itself with in this lifetime and by resurrecting/purifying the soul these garments could be discarded and spiritual gnosis regained.

This was a good way of teaching people how to identify between truth and illusion in both meditation and the journey of the afterlife because if one came across a clothed being, a typical human, or a being in a robe or a gown, the being was part of the lie. But if one came across a light or luminous being that did not resemble a human or animal in ‘clothes’, then this being was – generally, see later - of the truth and from the spiritual light. Although even in this Gnostic explanation all is not what it seems today and we will cover this later.

Dr Modi also found that many of the ‘souls’ she interacted with talked about being connected, ‘...first to one of the Godheads and then to God with a silver cord. They claim that through the silver cord, there is a constant communication between us, the Godhead, and God. Through these silver cords our prayers are heard, and we also get guidance from them.’
20

This is interesting, as a few years ago in a meditation I came across the typical archetypal God, White Robe, beard the full works. This ‘god’ was standing above me and I couldn’t seem to get any higher up this crevice on the mountain. Then I noticed what appeared to be a rope hanging down from god and I thought ‘jolly good, the chap is trying to help me up’. When I went to grab hold of this ‘rope’ I noticed that on the end was a plunger/suction type device and numerous wriggly things were protruding out of this plunger. This plunger then tried to attach to me as if it had a life of its own, which felt unnatural to me and so I resisted. I could not tell whether it was trying to attach to my Assemblage Point or my Navel area, as I didn’t remain still long enough to find out. I asked the Living Light of Creation for help and two Light Beings came to my right hand side and guided me up and beyond this ‘god’ who was trying to attach something to me. From that day onwards my meditations became much clearer.

Here I would like to come to some of my meditations when I spent time in this Archon-controlled astral reality. In one meditation I met ‘God’ on a mountain. In fact I met this astral God a number of times on a mountain. I also met the Council of Twenty Four Elders on a

mountain, protected by the Centaurs, the Guardians of the Threshold, plus I met with many other non-spiritual 'beings' on a mountain pretending to be spiritual too. It was only after I escaped God and the mountain (the astral reality) that I was able to connect with the Light within, or the Primordial Self, and become aware of my true spiritual potential and the true potential inherent within every human being on earth. This is the greatest fear the Archons have, humans becoming aware of their true selves, because when we do, we stop buying into their false reality and we stop feeding them energy through belief, worship or even fear. When we stop doing this, they no longer have a hold over us and we become free, our soul is released from their grasp and begins to reflect the inner spiritual light we all are, rather than their illusory false light of the lower vibratory astral realms.

Throughout history there have been quite a number of people who have met God or some other divine or spiritual being on a mountain. Today it is very common in the new age and some so-called spiritual practises as well as religion, ranging from masonry, the occult, the cabbala, to religions too. Probably the most famous name in religion to come to most western minds would be that of Moses. However, do we believe Moses actually physically met God on a mountain? No, of course he didn't! Moses met 'God' in his meditations, just like I did, and then quite simply, because of his beliefs, began 'channelling' information from this astral reality. That is of course if Moses actually existed in the physical sense of this story and is not just another reworking of Egyptian myths and lore which we find enmeshed throughout the Bible. (Aka the Egyptian Tothmose – reworked into the character Moses? Though Thothmose would appear to have existed).

It is ironic that today Christians call new-agers devil worshippers because they channel information from the astral reality, little realising that a large part of their belief is based upon the same channelled information, from the same astral reality. We must remember that at this time, the Priests and the Prophets of all religions were psychics and mediums, and they were doing exactly the same as people in the New Age are doing today – channelling information from the astral reality from some 'being' or other. That is why they were called the spokespeople of God, or God's messengers (angels). So in reality, Moses was one of the first new-agers of the time.

So, what about this 'mountain', 'God' and all the other 'spiritual beings' we can meet and experience? Well, from my own meditations and experiences – I'll come to these in more detail shortly - the 'mountain' is synonymous with 'heaven' and both are symbolic of the Archons' astral reality. In fact we still have a derivative of this meaning today in Buildings Insurance policies under Ground Heave, where the ground rises up. Which is exactly how a mountain is formed, hence heaven related to mountains in ancient times! This is exactly what a character referred to as Jesus (whether real or mythical is irrelevant as somebody was teaching this information) and the Gnostics taught. Armed with this understanding can we now comprehend fully a couple of sayings attributed to the character called 'Jesus', which seem to have confounded people for many a year?

Jesus? said, "If two make peace with each other in this one [single] house, they will say to the mountain, 'Move away,' and it will move away."⁵

Jesus? said, “When you make the two one, you will become the sons of man, and when you say, ‘Mountain, move away,’ it will move away.”⁶

‘If two make peace with each other in this one house’ and ‘when you make the two one’, is a clear reference to the resurrection of the soul, turning the soul inwards towards its baptism with the inner Chrism (the spiritual light). ‘In this one house’ refers to the ‘physical body’ that houses both the soul and the spirit (light) – aka the two. Thus, when we make the soul the perfect reflection of the spirit/light, we are thus making the two as one. When we do this, make the two as one – i.e. connect with the Primordial Inner Self, the Spiritual Light within - we can say to the mountain (Yaltabaath’s astral reality and the whole of the astral-archon illusion) MOVE, and the mountain (veil/deceit) will disappear from our consciousness and impede our spiritual awareness no more.

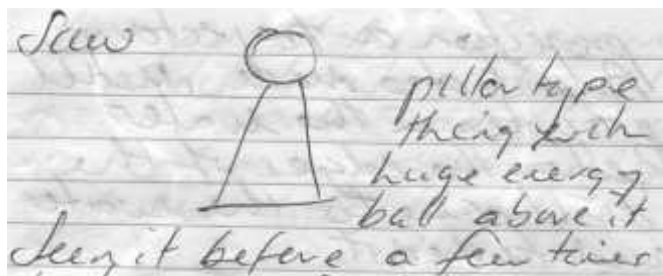
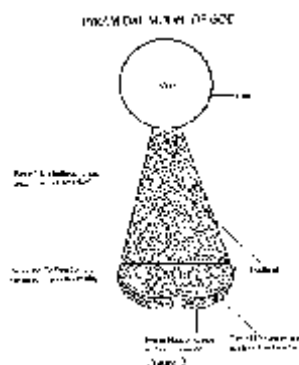
However, these simple, yet profound teachings were not only taught by the Gnostics 2000 years ago, they were also taught well before this in Egypt too, and reference to the two becoming one can be found in the Egyptian Book of the Dead.

Today, a mountain is still regarded as being an obstacle, something that stands in our way, or needs to be overcome. We still have sayings like: ‘Do not make a mountain out of a molehill.’ ‘I have a mountain to climb.’ On the reverse side of the coin, because the top of the mountain is the peak, the Jade peak where the deity dwells, we also have sayings like they have ‘achieved peak performance’, they (shares etc) ‘have peaked’, ‘the peak of achievement’, and so forth. This symbolism also relates to the ‘all seeing eye’ at the peak, or top of the mountain/pyramid too; the original Monotheistic religion of Arkenhaten, the Sun God, known as Atenism.

Yet the word ‘heaven’ is not the only word people today hold a totally incorrect meaning of. Thousands of years ago we used to deify or Kings and Monarchs (Pharaohs/Emperors et al) and refer to these ‘rulers’ as God, and any son of the King had a legal entitlement to refer to himself as the Son of God. Also the messengers of the King were called angels because angel merely means messenger. So we can equate ancient angels with our modern-day postal workers, nothing more and nothing less. In understanding this we can place more accuracy and make far more sense of such sayings as ‘...God sent his Angels down from Heaven to have intercourse with the women of men...’. When we likewise understand that in ancient times our writers referred to the Soul in the feminine and the Spirit (Light) in the masculine to hide mystical teachings, we can make more sense of the use of the term ‘Father’ in ancient texts.

However, let’s come to another aspect of the inner journey. When I was reading Modi’s second book ‘Memories of God and Creation’, I was reading about all these ‘gifts’ given to these lost souls before they were ‘reincarnated’ – sent down from the Archon’s Heavens. This jogged my memory because whilst in this astral reality I too was given many gifts ranging from Crowns, jewels, swords, crystals, potions, scarves, necklaces, rods of light, orbs and a whole lot more too. I decided to go back and read some of my meditations and experiences and check out these ‘gifts’. I was amazed by what I found. In Modi’s second book reincarnated souls describe ‘God’s Heaven’ in a pictorial form. There are two drawings, one like a flower – with God in the Centre known as the Core of God, surrounded by twelve Godheads (twelve rose petals, symbolic of the signs of the Zodiac, see later). This is known by lost souls as the Global or Circular Model of God. The second drawing known as the

Pyramidal Model of God is as follows: Compare this with what I was shown while I was in God's astral reality at the beginning of August 1999 which I have scanned from my meditation diary:



Now this is exactly how the reincarnated souls from God's Heaven describe how they see, or understand Heaven to be - God's so-called spiritual afterlife. This is also exactly how I was shown, symbolically, how Yaltabaoth's (Ialdabaoth) astral illusion worked to manipulate human consciousness. It is interesting to know what I was shown whilst observing this reality and so I share here with the reader exactly what happened next.

The circle on the top of the pyramid turned into a huge radar dish, slowly turning continuously in a 360-degree circle. As this radar dish was circling, it kept changing direction, as if covering every possible angle of projection or trajectory, whilst frequently descending into the 'water' surrounding it, creating ripples in the water. As I was well aware that water was consciousness in this physical reality, I knew from what I was being shown that 'this reality' I had been/was experiencing, was actually controlling human consciousness and human belief systems by 'broadcasting' information into our human psyche. At the time, little did I realise to what extent this was happening, and had been for thousands of years.

After witnessing the above I found myself sat with two 'beings'. One drew something in the earth below me. It was a Dove on top of nine lines with each line below the Dove being longer than the one above it and the final line, the ninth, being much longer in perspective to the symmetry of all the others. This 'symbolic' drawing then manifested itself into a physical 3D appearance with the Dove sitting on top of a pyramid of steps. The dove changed into a walrus (or large seal) and slid down the steps of the pyramid (previously the lines) and said its name was Suspixious, or something sounding like that. This 'being' then gave me one of its whiskers', which then turned into a Rod of Light, a Magic Wand.

This is interesting because in the Spiritual Teachings of the Qabala it is taught that 'We have constantly to restore the connection between that which is below and that which is above, between the higher and the lower worlds, and this is what a magic wand does: a magic wand is a rod that links the two worlds...The function of a magic wand is to connect the two worlds so that the current can flow freely between them. The central powerhouse in the world above produces an abundant supply of current, but if we want our lights to burn on earth, they have to be connected to that powerhouse. And a magic wand is the connecting link. When a magus possesses this wand in himself, therefore, in his head and his heart, in his soul and in his spirit, and when, in addition, he holds the material representation of this connection in his

hand, in the form of a physical wand, he has the power to trigger a flow of energy from the divine world to the physical world.’¹⁰

‘A magic wand, therefore, is a connecting rod which brings the two poles of heaven and earth, the inner, psychic world and the outer, physical world, into contact, in order to give physical expression, concrete existence, to an idea, a thought, a mental image.’¹⁰

So we see that what I was given here by this strange being in this psychic God’s heaven was a tool to help this archon-astral reality communicate its false teachings, thoughts, ideas and mental images to me. For one reason and one reason only, to control and influence my thoughts and beliefs, and therefore, control and influence me. Fortunately the previous day I had been given a crystal orb and once this was attached to the wand, balance was restored and I was not affected. (This is the balance of the two opposing extremes of imbalance: the ‘rod’ being a straight line is the male linear energy and the ‘orb’ is the female energy; the two together creating perfect balance).

This is only one brief example of many experiences I could offer whilst I was in this astral reality – God’s so-called heaven and many other so-called illusory spiritual realities - that details exactly how this false spiritual reality offers us gifts, such as books, rings, crowns, all kinds of other jewellery, swords, shields, crystals, drinks and potions, cloaks/robes, scrolls and so forth, in order to appeal to our ego and emotional body. Just so this reality and its false spiritual beings can feed us unbalanced information and strengthen their communication with our conscious and subconscious minds, and thus allow them to gain more control over us.

In many spiritual and Cabbalistic teachings the emphasis of learning is placed upon the Tree Of Life and the disciples’ connection with God’s (or other so-called spiritual beings’) reality, “But, if it is to express the fullness of divine life, the tenth Sephirah must be joined to the Tree. This is why, every day, and at frequent intervals during the day, a disciple renews his contact with Heaven so that the currents may circulate and flow through him and, one day, he may recapture his divine countenance.”¹¹ We can see that once again we are constantly taught to connect with and receive ‘spiritual guidance’ from this external ego-created reality, thus strengthening our connection and therefore the amount of information received from this reality. As a consequence, our consciousness, thoughts, beliefs and actions are likewise programmed and changed to fit the astral lords’ reality and version of spiritual events.

I’d like to cover a little more on the robes and cloaks that were offered to me while in this astral reality. Some people may recall from researching Gnosticism that many of the ‘clothed’ beings wore robes, or cloaks, and this was symbolic of thought-forms and lost souls, i.e. non-light beings. I was offered a robe/cloak to wear on a number of occasions. Each time I was offered a cloak it was grey and dowdy, lacking in spiritual energy, and was wholly imbalanced. Every time I mentioned this to the ‘being’ who offered it to me, their reaction was one of surprise, then they all told me it could be any colour I wanted it to be. I naturally declined their offer to wear the cloak, as I didn’t want this negative imbalanced energy anywhere near me.

The reason I am mentioning this is because I was reading recently some promotional material for an upcoming ‘Healing weekend’. During this weekend there were a number of seminars/workshops available on a variety of subjects/modalities, and included in this weekend workshop were a couple of guided meditations where the participant would be taken

to meet Archangel Raphael and receive their own unique healing cloak and discover its colour.

These 'cloaks' offered by the astral beings (angels) are of such a low energy value that by wearing them we are immediately covering up our inner spiritual light and making it much easier for these astral thought-forms and lost souls to attach to us and feed us information from their astral reality. There are thousands of people throughout the world teaching about angels and ascension, holding workshops, engaging in meditations to connect with these astral beings believing them to be divine or spiritual, and impressing upon people that by using the energies of the angels and ascended masters et al, they can free themselves from all kinds of things, like karma and past life suffering and so forth. Sorry, but from my experiences none of these practices actually work on a spiritual level and will only help to connect people with the archon's astral reality - period.

Of course, some people may well say that they feel better, or feel as though they have had a release and many other things. Some of the more objective people who are still pretty much in control of their own consciousness, however, do realise that something is not right. Though for others, those who really do believe in this kind of thing, faith is a very powerful and hypnotic drug. We must remember that hypnotised people can eat a raw onion believing it is a sweet apple and even swear that it tastes sweet, and truly believe it. Yet the reality is not as they believe it to be at all, only how they have been programmed to perceive it is. This is how we become programmed by the Archons and their flock of attachments; our perception of what truly is, is altered, just as it is in a hypnotised person.

On other occasions while I was in this astral reality, I was offered 'scrolls' a number of times. One I was supposed to put in my belt and carry around with me. Another I was asked to digest, while another I was told to read. This is interesting, especially as Ezekiel, in his mystical experience of meeting God face to face, described the following, 'God gave Ezekiel a scroll...and said, "Son of Man, eat what is before you, eat this scroll." Ezekiel did, commenting that the scroll tasted "sweet as honey" while in his mouth, but after he had swallowed it, he was filled with bitterness and his "spirit" was angered.'

¹²

'A similar event is described in Revelation 10, when Saint John also "saw God", and he also was given a scroll to eat, being told as well that it would be as sweet as honey in his mouth but would turn his stomach sour, which, as John reported, proved again to be the case. And only after he ate his scroll, was John, like Ezekiel, allowed to prophesy.'

¹²

All this meant is that this astral reality, using thought-forms that people believe in through religious and spiritual teaching, pass on information into our psyche/consciousness/soul. In effect the Archons infiltrate our energy fields and leave packets (embryos) of unbalanced information (energy/consciousness) which affect **our** own consciousness and beliefs, which also help to create, or strengthen, a connection with this astral reality so we can be fed – channel/dream – even more information from this false spiritual reality. I will cover how gurus and masters do the same with their followers later on.

Yet I digress again. Maybe we should perhaps look at some more so-called spiritual teachings at this point to help clarify a few points. The following is taken from the spiritual teachings of Omram Mikhael Aivanhov:

‘There are even some inhabitants of the psychic world who have been created by humans. Some of these well known characters of literature, for instance, or even saints who never actually existed, have become so famous and have been so vividly present in the minds of men that they have acquired, not physical, but fluidic reality. And this is how an egregor comes into existence.

‘An egregor is a psychic collective entity formed by the thoughts, wishes and fluidic emanations of all the individual members of a collectivity, a nation or a religion, for instance. The thoughts and desires of so many human beings working together towards the same goal form an egregor which is shaped, impregnated and nourished by that collectivity. We in the Universal White Brotherhood, have our own egregor, just as all religions and spiritual movements – and even political movements – have theirs. Sometimes these egregors combat each other on high, each one wanting to be the strongest, and each one helps the community that has brought it into being, for it is a reservoir of tremendous forces. Each has its own symbolic form which is often that of an animal: bear, tiger, cock, eagle, dove, and so on. But the really vital thing to understand is how to form a powerful egregor capable of working in every region of the world and of helping and enlightening human beings. You must also be careful, though, for if you betray the ideal that an egregor represents it can punish you and reduce you to dust.’¹³

This tells us many things. Firstly, these so-called spiritual teachers realise that thought forms exist and know exactly how they are formed and kept alive by the energy from people’s beliefs and their worshipping of them. Therefore, they know that these egregors are merely a product, or creation, of the mind/intellect/ego, and logically, as such, cannot have anything to do with spirituality. Yet they believe completely the opposite, that *their* egregor (thought form) is benevolent and must be obeyed at all times. This is simply because that is what they have been taught (programmed) to believe, and so this ‘teaching/programming’ is also passed onto their flock, and so the disease in consciousness continues to exist and spread, just like a tumour in the human body grows. Simply because we have been programmed, trained at least, to obey what these egregors say. This is EXACTLY how the archons control humanity today, and have so for thousands of years.

We can see here that the Master/Guru or the initiate/follower is programmed to obey ‘their’ egregor at all times for fear of being punished. Therefore, these masters /gurus and adepts NEVER go beyond the astral reality. They never get off the mountain because when they reach their egregor, they believe that that is as far as they can go. Then the consciousness/minds of all these people become programmed with more and more Archon-induced propaganda from their astral reality that only serves to promote an increased belief in their reality. This is why today so-called spiritual teachers DO NOT teach about this middle place or the Archons’ astral reality. They firmly believe that this reality IS the real spirit world. These masters et al, have no idea of the real spirit world because they have never touched on that inner Oneness, the Primordial and Spiritual Self. They are merely teaching what they have been programmed to believe in and programmed to teach, and by never going beyond their own thought-form egregor and by being fed illusory concepts from these thought forms, they merely end up experiencing further illusory concepts and illusory beings from this astral reality, thus strengthening the belief that it is all true.

In one of my meditations I met an 'Egregor' represented by a Dove, which then attempted to create a communication link between me and this astral reality through the 'Rod of Light'. It was exactly the same with the offer of the 'cloak/robe' and the scrolls we covered earlier. Not to mention all of the other 'gifts' I was offered or presented with to appeal to my ego and self-importance in an attempt to make me feel important, or superior in some way; in other words entice me into their reality hook line and sinker.

This is when I realised that if I hadn't binned all my beliefs and preconceptions about life and spirituality, I would have been in trouble. For example: If I had had a belief in God, then as soon as I had met God on this mountain then I would have gone no further. I would have been 'hooked' and would have begun to 'channel' information from 'God' and probably written many books about my 'divine' encounter, sharing the 'messages' I had received from God on how we should behave, what we should believe in etc.

Likewise, if I had had any belief in the cabala or spiritual teachings, then when I came across the 24 Council of Elders (the Thrones), or Metatron, or any of the other 'spiritual beings', Ra, Thoth, Rameses and so forth, I would have stopped and gone no further, believing that I had reached my/the ultimate goal in spiritual life. This is how our belief systems deliberately hinder us spiritually!

In other words, my 'belief,' of whatever nature and founding, would have kept me locked into this false reality of the Archons and I would have ended up becoming stuck on the astral mountain channelling their false information. In a sense, I could have 'Guru-ed' for England for the rest of my life in the 'Channelled Information' stakes, without much opposition. I could also have made a fortune talking about my meditations, the 'beings' I met, the gifts I was given, how important I was in the scheme of things, how we needed to improve the planet and humans, my Divine encounters with God, and so on. However, I would not have become any more spiritual. In fact, the complete opposite would have occurred as I became more enmeshed in this false astral reality of thought forms and lost souls. My soul would have become lost to the Archons because of my 'beliefs', and I would have ended up living and believing in a false reality that became more and more real/fluidic and 'magical' as time went on. As my communication with this astral reality strengthened, so my belief in this reality being a truly spiritual reality would also have grown, just like it has for billions of other people. I would then, just like a tumour does to surrounding healthy cells, have gone out and converted other people (healthy cells) into my diseased beliefs. This is how the disease in consciousness spreads around the world and society and why social standards and behaviour continues to decline. We can witness this happening all around us in the world today. The Archons are no more than a huge Tumour, a Cancer in consciousness! And we all know what Cancer will do if it is not healed and brought back into a balanced state of health – it will kill the host that gave it life.

Fortunately, for me, I had no beliefs and I was constantly asking the Light for help, so I managed to escape from this astral illusion and reach the real spirit world – the Light which animates ALL things; Oneness or Isness. From this connection with the Living Light I was then able to see through this Archon-induced veil of false beliefs that had been imposed upon the human psyche for thousands of years and I began to recognise where and how these beliefs manifested in this physical reality. This is when I began to write a series of articles sharing my experiences, referenced and resourced wherever possible. Here I would like to mention something that at the time of my meditations I was not aware of. Throughout my meditations and search for truth I constantly asked the Spiritual Light that animates living

things to help me. I'm pleased I did this because what generally happened after I had experienced the imbalanced male ego-consciousness of this astral realm, was that in the very next meditation I would experience the female energy, which being the opposite, naturally helped to keep me reasonably balanced throughout this period of discovery. I put this phenomenon down to constantly asking the Spiritual Light that I am and that animates all living things to guide me and show me what I needed to see and experience at that moment in time.

The reader may remember from earlier that in Modi's second book, the reincarnated (lost) souls, when communicated with through regressive hypnotherapy, symbolically described God's Heaven in exactly the same way as this reality was explained and shown to me when I visited it many times through meditation. However, the reality I was experiencing and that being described to me was the Archons' astral reality, not a spiritual God's Heaven, but the psychic God's heaven of Yaltabaoth/Jehovah/Yahweh. I was being shown exactly how this reality was manipulating human consciousness and had been for thousands of year. This may be a good time to look at some of the inconsistencies and illogical ideas presented in these books by God's so-called reincarnated souls. This 'reality' is also known as the Mythos Heavens, the Seven Heavens of FAITH!

Let us go back to the accounts of the lost souls for a clue to what may be going on here. Whilst in God's Heaven some of the lost souls give accounts such as the following: "I see leaders of different countries coming to Heaven to learn how to do their job better. There is a section dealing with how governments and organizations function. There are two aspects to the teaching. One explains how things work in Heaven...the other teaches how they work on earth with the elements of ego, arrogance, and pride, and there are ways for them to function properly. There are hundreds of such buildings. There are areas here dealing with pure learning, where classes are held and people are taught. I am looking at the souls that are in these heavenly buildings now, but that are also incarnated on earth; I see their connecting cords going down from their spirit body here in Heaven to their physical body on Earth. Some of them are awake in their physical body, but quite a lot of them are asleep. It seems that in sleep these people come here for learning and even those who are awake send a part of their consciousness here...and there are specialized beings associated with each building. It is like an office, but the beings do not stay in the same 'office' all of the time. They move on as they learn, and go to higher functions. Some of these are angels and some are different levels of masters. There are similar buildings for other worlds and planets in their sections of Heaven. I see library exchanges between Heavens for different planets. There are different centres of learning, and the masters and humans from here go to the Heavens of other planets, to their learning centres."¹⁹

So the question we may feel like asking is this: What are our world leaders doing in God's Heaven when many of them believe in Freemasonry/Occult and many of them (secretly) have a complete disregard for religion and God?

I would like to explain another of my experiences while in this astral reality before I attempt to answer this question fully.

The reader must appreciate the following description is a symbolic tale, and white and black refers purely to the purity of the soul or the darkness of the soul, and not to skin colour. In one very revealing meditation I was watching a huge carousel spinning round with souls

trapped on it. I know this because I saw my father on this carousel and he had died a couple of years earlier, so I knew it referred to souls that had passed away. As the carousel kept on spinning round, the white souls gradually became darker and darker in energy and appearance. Every so often, the carousel would stop and a completely black soul would descend back to earth. After watching this procedure for a while I was gradually moved backwards and I began to see more of what was happening. On top of the carousel was a very old gnarled left hand that seemed to be manipulating or controlling it. As I moved further away my gaze followed this hand upwards and I saw the left hand and arm belonged to, or what reminded me of, a very old witch/wizard, dressed completely in black with pyramidal shaped hat, and this 'being' was devoid of any light.

My gaze transferred to the right arm of this being and as I followed the right arm down, I noticed that the right hand was manipulating and controlling another carousel, an exact replica of the one controlled by the left hand. This carousel was also full of departed [lost] souls and it too was spinning round and the souls were becoming darker each time. Once again I watched as the carousel stopped and a completely black soul descended back to earth. The dark being was laughing as it controlled both these realities.

I realised at this stage that there were two realities or major sets of beliefs that could capture our soul when occupying the physical body – basically religious beliefs, and non-religious beliefs such as occultism, freemasonry, theosophy, sections of New Age etc - and also two 'realities' that could ensnare the departed soul when it left the physical body. My initial thought being your typical Heaven and Hell scenario. At the time I did not know how encompassing this control was, or as widespread these two apparent separate 'beliefs' and realities were, or indeed, how deeply they were ALL connected when you broke them down to the very Core. All I knew was they were created and controlled by the Ego-Mind who controlled the astral reality and their ten heavens: Seven Mythos Heavens and Three Logos Heavens and that both sets of beliefs actually led back to the one same place, the Ten Heavens of the Ego-Mind. It was only after doing research into this whole area that I began to comprehend the profound implications this had upon human spirituality and how we had been, and are continuing to be, controlled by this one same astral thought form – the Ego-Mind, or the Chief Archon (Ruler) you could say. This is why I have constantly stated my understanding is that 99% of our belief systems have been, at least today, deliberately created for us.

If I am right then we should be able to find some proof that our belief systems have been altered over time and rewritten to suite the Archons' agenda. We should also be able to establish whether the Cabbalistic Tree of Life is indeed the Archons' Tree of Life, as I contend it is, and has indeed been created by the intellect and ego of our ancestral humans. Also, we should be able to prove that this so-called Spiritual Hierarchy we find described in many spiritual belief systems was, and is, not responsible for Creation at all, as it would like us to believe it is – that it was, and is, created and fed by our own human beliefs. We should also be able to find more proof that this Spiritual Hierarchy is also exactly the same as reincarnated souls' describe God's Heaven, which we have already identified as being no more than the Astral Heavens controlled by the astral lord, the psychic God of our own creation. We should also be able to find many commonalities amongst these supposedly diverse belief systems to show that they are in fact all founded upon the one same premise, the astral reality. I will now offer some proof and examples of why I believe this is so. However, with the amount of information I have on this subject alone, it could be a book in its own right, so I have kept the information brief and concise, yet as informative and as

expansive as possible. The following is quite lengthy and may seem to stray away from the subject matter, so I ask the reader to stay with the information and to note the similarities and connections amongst all of these various, yet major, belief systems.

“I went to a psychic fair because a person activated the 22 strands of DNA as a profession. That day I received my DNA Activation...Since I had that done on 8-2-03, I have had things come in multitudes but only at levels that I can handle, and I have even asked for more to come in and received what I had asked for an hour later. But I can see my guides now when I ask for protection to where I couldn't see them at all unless in meditation or unless some were really strong when coming in at first. I could however see other people's guides and angels at times. I can now "hear" better, as well channel my energy better when I do reiki for helping others.”³⁰

We can witness how this activation connects us with the external ego-consciousness reality of the Archons' heaven. The reader now have gathered what these so-called spirit guides are, in that they are basically lost soul and thought-form entity attachments sent down from the Archon-controlled astral heavens we believe to be spiritual today. We can witness from the personal account given above that indeed, the DNA activation seems to enable external entities to come through into the psyche/soul/consciousness of this individual and communicate their Archon-astral information and beliefs into the conscious mind of their host.

Another web site, ASCEND, “has received information about the 22 strands of DNA through encoded images and channelled information presented by Bernadette Whyte - Rai as assistance to all HALO angels. The images have been channelled from The Library of Light on **Sirius** for the healing of Earth and her humanity...We ask all HALO angels to work with these encoded images. Each image is a code of one of the initial 22 strands of etheric DNA that feeds our cells light and love...To accompany the 22 codes of the 22 strands of DNA, there are 4 other encoded images also. These 4 are, the **Flower of Life symbol** that will assist all HALO angels in their connection to the HALO grid, the code for the Galactic Heart (from Qala) which activates the 22 strands of DNA, and two codes (from Kalina Raphael Rose) that allow all to heal traumas of birth and creation through the embrace of the Mutant Strand of DNA...”³¹

We can witness here that the Hebrew alphabet of twenty-two letters is important in Biblical teachings, the New Age, Qabala, Initiatic and Mystery School teachings.

On the Halo-Ascend web site we have reference to the **Flower of Life**, a teaching by Drunvalo Melchizedek, which is also based upon the Cabbalistic Tree of Life and its Ten Sephiroth. Within these teachings we have the Merkaba meditations and the study of the Platonic Solids. These teachings are based upon Masonic and Kabbalistic symbolism and so-called sacred geometry, the intellectual study of the physical manifestation of creation, such as Metatron's Cube - Metatron being the Chief Archangel of the Kether (Crown) Sephiroth in the Tree of Life. Drunvalo is also a member of the Great White Brotherhood. Much of Drunvalo's information comes from channelling, Thoth in particular. Aleister Crowley also channelled information from Thoth as we'll discover shortly. As a matter of interest, Aleister Crowley joined the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn as Frater Perdurabo on November 18th, 1898.

Where the story of Melchizedek becomes really interesting is when we examine the book, 'Nothing in This Book Is True, But It's Exactly How Things Are', by Bob Frissell, which is about the work and teachings of Drunvalo Melchizedek. From pages 57-61 we have the following: "Just who is Drunvalo Melchizedek? Let me begin by telling you about Drunvalo's great-great-grandfather, Machiavinda Melchizedek. Machiavinda was the person assigned from the Galactic Centre to be with us. He has been with us from the very moment we were created...Machiavinda was from the Great White Brotherhood." We have yet another reference to the 'Brotherhood'. We then have a brief overview of the Great White Brotherhood being in constant conflict with the Great Dark Brotherhood [good vs evil and God vs the Devil religious scenario updated once again] and then the story continues, "Due to amazing events which happened in 1972..., the Great Dark Brotherhood...enlisted four additional members from the star systems of Orion, while the Great White Brotherhood sent four of their own in response to this. Drunvalo was one of the four. He was chosen because of his longstanding experience in the Melchizedek Order in the thirteenth dimensional realm. He had been there almost from the beginning, or about 10 billion Earth years...Drunvalo came as what is called a '**walk-in.**' Another person occupied his body until Drunvalo was ready to use it."

The reader may be aware of the '**walk-ins**' and '**crawl-ins**' which are prevalent with some of our extra-terrestrial Reiki people. Here I feel another parasitic lost soul is at work as this is almost identical to the 'melding' of the reincarnated (lost) souls into their chosen-for-them human host that we found in regressive hypnotherapy, again waiting for the right moment – and sometimes many years – to complete their 'meld'. This is also reminiscent of the attached 'lost (reincarnated) souls' changing in people as a new one 'walks in' that is even more imbalanced - in that it has been conditioned into the beliefs of the Archons to a greater degree - and an old one 'walks out'. I have covered this 'changing' of entity attachments in other articles which is perceived incorrectly by many people today to be a changing of a person's 'Spirit Guides', supposedly as the person 'evolves' spiritually. However, it is a changing in darkness of the entity attachments as the person's Soul becomes more and more polluted, therefore attracting more polluted entities to them. This is the Law of Attraction where consciousness attracts like for like.

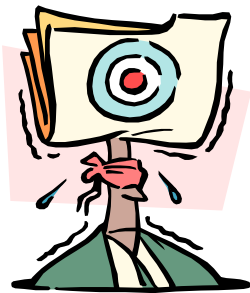
In another account taken from www.selfempowermentacademy.com.au, we find in an excerpt from Inspirations – Volume 3, "What I have found since discovering the Order of the Brotherhood of Light, is that I have been assigned various Masters for my tutelage and reawakening. I also regularly attend classes on the etheric realms, usually while the body sleeps and often in meditations." We can see here that in new age ET based beliefs we have the same connection and correlation to a 'spiritual reality' for 'further education' that we have found in the accounts of the 'reincarnated (lost) souls' of God's Heaven, and within the teachings of the Cabbala and Initiatic Sciences, whereby the 'soul/consciousness' travels to a so-called spiritual realm in sleep, or in meditations, for more training and conditioning to help bring the Will of God, or the Plan of the Hierarchy here upon Earth.

We know that the Archon's reincarnated souls travel through the silver cord from the crown chakra of their human hosts to the astral Heaven for training even while they are asleep. The crown chakra is also the entry point for the reincarnated lost soul when it attempts to 'meld' with its new 'host'. "From Heaven we go down through a tunnel (our connecting cord). Dr Modi: What part of the body do you enter through? Patient: The head."⁷⁴ It is through the crown chakra that thought forms and lost souls also enter, and this is the preferred route to enter the pregnant mother so the lost soul can make a direct connection with the foetus of the

yet unborn child that has been chosen for them to possess. “My mother is five months pregnant. I had already sent a ‘piece’ of my soul to the fetus. I see a connecting cord going from me to the fetus. As I am getting ready to go down, I feel anxious. I do not want to go to another life, But I have to...I go down to the Earth through my connecting cord and enter the fetus directly. I am kind of pushed down into the womb.”⁷⁵

The reader may be wondering just how these lost souls manage to enter humans so easily through the crown chakra and seemingly at will. The reasons for this we will look at in more detail later, but in short it is due to our beliefs, prayers, invocations, ceremonies and rituals that open up this crown chakra and allow them easy access into our energy fields.

Maybe we can now understand why the **Crown chakra** is so important to the Astral Lords of God’s Heaven, the so-called Spiritual Hierarchy (Brotherhood). That is, the Archons’ astral reality of thought forms and lost souls. It is the only sure-fire way they can enter into our energy fields and unload their programmed entities to pollute our soul/consciousness to try and change our belief systems to point the living human soul towards their reality. It is important to understand that this psychic God needs the energy from our beliefs to keep it alive and in power. However, *we now know that the crown chakra is not the seat of higher consciousness and the most spiritual chakra as we have been led to believe* throughout our belief systems. We now know that this is a ploy by the astral lords to dupe humans into opening up this chakra (and others) to allow lost souls and entities from the astral reality to pollute our human soul/consciousness. This is why I was shown how important this crown chakra is to the Archons and their false spiritual reality. The Crown chakra is the Archons’ preferred method of attaching lost souls and thought forms to our energy fields in the guise of being spirit guides and/or guardian angels here to help us. This understanding also explains why people who meditate often receive - as one of the many gifts that are offered to them from this astral reality in meditation and/or even sleep - a Crown to wear on their head to help the astral beings communicate with us.



On the 26th July 1999, in one of my meditations whilst in this (astral) reality I met a being called Rameses, and this being gave me a Crown to put on my head. If we look at my drawing from my meditation diary we find that the Crown I was given is also symbolic of the Sun. This reality most people believe to be divine or spiritual is just an astral reflection of our many incorrect beliefs and spiritual mistakes due to the ego-intellectual conceptualisation of reality, a reality made up of thought forms (egregors) of our own creation through our beliefs, and souls that have got lost on the way home due to their human belief that this reality was either divine or spiritual in nature.



Allow me to repeat what I have constantly stated in many articles: The main spiritual chakra in a living human being is the HEART CHAKRA and because this chakra houses the Assemblage Point (A.P.) it is important to keep this chakra flowing correctly from in to out and also clear from any external connections. Otherwise, when this important energy point is blocked or reversed like it is through many teachings and practises, the ensuing loss of purifying energy surrounding the body makes it easier for attachments to then come through the Crown Chakra.

Our energy field is like our skin. It is there to protect us from external threats.

We can liken our energy field to our skin. The skin is there to protect us from external pathogens and when the skin becomes wounded or penetrated in anyway, there is always a danger of an infection setting in and causing us problems. It is exactly the same with our energy fields. Our energy field is there to protect us as it helps to filter out imbalanced frequencies/energies/vibrations before they can become residual and cause us any potential problems. Yet in almost all of our belief systems and healing modalities we are encouraged to open up our energy field, the Archons' favoured crown chakra in particular and openly invite into, or bring into our energy field some form of supernatural being or higher vibrational energy/ray. This is not a wise or sensible thing to do at all! We will expand upon the 'why this is' a little later on. Hopefully the reader may now appreciate more so why we should never open up, or allow anybody else to open up our energy fields or chakras, especially the crown chakra. This is the astral lords' main entry route into our soul/consciousness and the main way in which they are able to control human beings and human belief systems through their attachments.

In effect, using the analogy of the skin we can say, symbolically, that to the Archons and their astral beings, an open crown chakra is like an open wound on the top of the head, an invitation to allow infections to set in. The analogy here is that the crown chakra, like the wound, should be cleansed and symbolically 'closed' to avoid the possibility of any astral lost reincarnated soul or thought-form from entering our energy field and infecting us and causing us harm.

First we need to understand how these attachments work. The thought forms and lost souls work the same as Trojan Horses and Viruses do that we sometimes get on our computer when we instruct the computer to look externally for information. As soon as we connect our computer to an external source like the Internet, or allow things to enter the computer, such as through downloading e-mails, music, and other files, the computer becomes open to attack from external sources. It is exactly the same with the human body. When we look externally for the answers and/or open up our chakras and energy fields, this leaves us vulnerable to external influences from the astral reality entering our open and thus weakened energy field, whereby these attachments can unload their programmed information just like the virus and the trojan horse does on a computer. We know that these reincarnated lost souls have been heavily programmed before being sent down. What is also disturbing is that they have all been programmed to believe that they will suffer some form of illness to help with their karma (because they have NOT been cleansed by God's False 'Light' as we have discovered) and they have all been programmed with the manner in which they will die too. Sometimes a few choices of death are offered, but all appear to be due to illness or violence. This 'programming' of the lost souls affects the human host just like a computer virus affects the running and function of the infected computer.

So why is it that to many people this astral reality appears to be benign, spiritual, divine and often beautiful? It is very simple. Firstly, if the human host has become infected by a lost soul then the human host will only 'see' what the lost soul has been programmed to see. Also when people first begin to meditate they will see this reality as a kind of grey misty dark reality and beings will generally in the beginning be grey or black and lifeless. This reality appears like a dank dark reality and not too pleasant. However, if we keep on accepting these gifts of crowns, jewels, swords and so forth, this helps this astral reality to communicate better with us until such time as our energy field is sufficiently weakened to allow an entity to

come through. As this astral reality begins to control/influence our soul/consciousness more this diseased 'reality' becomes more fluidic, more colourful and more expansive as time goes by as we begin to 'see' this reality through the eyes of the attached programmed lost soul, rather than from our own clearer perspective.

Allow me to use the analogy of the computer again to describe what happens here. If I send somebody a JPEG photograph and they do not have a programme for opening up picture files, then it may open up in notepad or WordPad but will look like gobbledegook. However, if I placed a programme on their computer that opened up picture files then they would see the picture exactly how I wanted them to see it. It is the same with all these gifts we are given from this reality. These 'gifts', which become attachments to our energy field, actually help the astral lords to gradually programme our soul/consciousness over time to see their reality exactly how they want us to see it! This is why people's meditations seem to improve over time and become more colourful, beautiful and meaningful in many ways. This leads the individual to then believe that they are evolving and growing spiritually when the opposite is actually happening – they are devolving away from spirituality into the astral illusion of life – the false light of the illusion we covered in earlier. We know that the human host can take on board the personality, likes and dislikes as well as the 'feeling' of illness and disease of their lost soul attachment/s, just like the recipient of the donated organ can be likewise affected by the personality etc., of the dead donor; because it is all do with consciousness.

On another occasion, having serious doubts about the master we were involved with at the time, I decided to 'watch' what was going on instead of actually taking part in the group meditations. What I saw shocked me. Apart from the guru's deliberate attempt to control the energy fields of the people involved who could not see what was happening on an energy level and therefore, were placing their trust in this spiritual master, the master was creating thought forms that were then attaching to people through the connection made in the group meditation. After the meditation had finished, some people would complain of having an 'attachment' or something stuck to them. The guru would then help to remove this attachment leaving the person feeling much better of course. The cut to the chase: the guru would then persuade the person or persons selected or so-afflicted that they needed constant distant healing for a number of months to keep these attachments away from them; at a cost of course - £25.00 per distant healing. As this was in 1999, then that could well equate to around £50.00+ today for the guru doing nothing, other than feeding off the fear of the people involved, then using their permission, and therefore their acceptance, to do a distant healing whereby even more imbalanced energies could be transmitted from the astral reality through the astral-controlled guru to whomever the Archons decided needed them. The fear created here and the reliance on the guru by the individual to help them could of course lead the individual to develop an even greater dependence on the guru through fear for their survival and spiritual 'awareness'.

Let us now come to people who see spirit guides and those who believe that they can tell us what spirit guides we have here today to help us in our quest for divinity. One of the first things you may notice with these kind of people is that their head will generally tilt backwards slightly (though some bend forwards with their forehead facing you), their eyes will also generally roll upwards, again slightly, and their eyelids will often flicker as they make this connection with the astral realms above them through their attachment's connecting Silver Cord. Then they may tell us who our spirit guides are and possibly even why we need them. These actions are in my opinion a sure sign of the attachments in this person's energy field relaying this information to the individual concerned directly from their

astral connection to God's Heaven and the Spiritual Hierarchy. As we know spirit guides are not spiritual at all and are just programmed lost souls from the astral realms.

I could have shared many more meditations, personal experiences and research with you, but it would all have been along the same lines as that I have chosen to share. However, there are two more meditations I would like to share because one is of a most positive nature and shows just how simple it is for all of us to deal with this astral threat to our spirituality; the other likewise important for obvious reasons later.

'I was on the Earth then slowly I was drawn upwards and away from the Earth until I could see that all of the Earth's beauty and its wonderfully blue oceans were surrounded by blackness – the veil, shadow, astral, or whatever people would like to call it. As I started to feel a deep sadness about this I noticed that sparks of light were firing off somewhere on the Earth. These sparks then fired up through and beyond the surrounding blackness, falling back down onto the blackness like a firework exploding overhead and falling back to earth. I noticed that more and more sparks of light were igniting on Earth and more light broke through the darkness and began to fall back upon it, breaking it up and dissolving it in the process. I then saw this process increase and increase until the blackness was almost totally cleansed and the beautifulness of the Earth began to reappear in clear sight.'

To me this is very symbolic of people – we humans – beginning to look within to the spiritual light that animates all living things and then beginning to literally shine brightly with the light of Creation, as we should be doing, instead of the false light of the illusion. This is the **resurrection of the soul, the turning of the soul/consciousness inwards towards its baptism with the Chrism, the Inner Spiritual Light of Creation.** This is all it takes to dissolve the astral reality and help to free all those lost souls from their purgatory, brainwashing and endless parasitic 'lives' spent in servitude to the astral lords, elder lost souls and their multitude of thought forms.

I believe that this information should be a wake-up call for all human beings, for if we are to prevent the astral lords' spiritual and religious illusion from succeeding *we have to become wise to what is actually taking place.* This is why I have written this series of articles - to try and share what I believe is happening and has been for thousands of years. Basically, we need to begin working with the inner spiritual light that animates and gives life to all things living and then to share this truth to all that have ears to hear. Bearing in mind that patience is the key and to remain the 'passer-by' always. In other words, when confronted with new ideologies, beliefs etc., we should hold the information at a distance and not allow it to be taken on board dogmatically. Allow your inner light to take information out of this journey on a subconscious level and keep the ego/emotional body away from deciding what IT feels is right or not. Just like our auto-immune system, the neurological system and all the other 'systems' of the body work to keep us alive, healthy and balanced without the intellect having any idea of what is going on, our subliminal mind/consciousness – the higher vibratory aspect – can then do its job correctly. Eventually corroboration will come in the form of, say, 'coincidences' and the intuition will begin to guide us better too. In other words, symbolically speaking, don't run with the baton our ego and emotional body may be handed, and certainly do not pass it on to others just because an apparent 'being' told us something that appealed to our ego/intellect/emotions.

I hope that this information can in some way help people to travel more safely through the Inner Journey and avoid the many pitfalls that await them, internally and externally from

false gurus and masters. I could also share far more meditational experiences, I have plenty, but they would just be reinforcing what has already been shared, as mentioned before. Apart from one which I feel is important and one which should help people more than anything else. In one meditation I revealed another false archon 'light being' for what it truly was. To say it was one ugly mother f****r would be an understatement, and something in appearance that may put many people off from going further. However, I 'sent' this UMF some Living Light of Creation from my heart centre. This is where I was shocked for the first time as this 'thing' got bigger. So I sent it more 'light' and it got even bigger, so I repeated this and it became even bigger. Now I was wondering whether to get the hell out of there or carry on. I decided to send it more 'light' and then it popped; exploded right in front of me and disappeared; gone, nothing, totally destroyed. Why am I sharing this? Well, firstly because these 'entities' if, or when, they do this can create fear in a person and in so doing stop that person in their tracks from carrying on any further. Therefore this is important to know and that they FEED on FEAR, so show no fear whatsoever.

It is also worth noting that the Archons can appear as 'light beings' too for a short period of time. What we need to do before each meditation is ask the Living Light that animates us and all living things, and all living things animated by the Living Light to help protect us and guide us at all times. Then, if we do come across any so-called 'light beings' all we need to do is ask the Living Light to reveal them for what they truly are, and they will be exposed in all their ugly glory.

So with the inner journey we need to show no fear and just keep on going, being patient. Do not expect anything, be calm and measured at all times. If something happens this is great; if nothing happens this is great too. Keep a meditation diary and write everything you've experienced down. Do not try to analyse it or understand it. Just make notes of it and keep going. Eventually, if you work through all this archon-astral rubbish you will come out the other side and make that connection with Oneness, Isness the Living Light of Creation. As you become as one with the Creative Force you experience something so wonderful and magical words simply cannot describe it. Then and only then will everything you have experienced from the inner journey make sense and fall into place. You will never be the same person again, and in fact there will be no going back. Neither would you want to believe me. To be free of this Astral-Archon disease is a wonderful feeling and allows your intuition to grow and develop naturally and more powerfully.

Be safe and alert in your (Inner) Journey and do not allow your ego or emotional body to be manipulated by anything you may come across. Be for always the Passer-By, move on and keep moving!

+++++

How to reduce the power and influence of the Ego-Minds' Mythos Heavens -
this diseased consciousness and its control over humanity, thus helping to
reduce resistance to change and action

This is something very simple we can all do from the comfort of our own home to try and make a positive difference to this sick and twisted world we live in. Before we come to the 'what' we can do let us examine how and why this works.

I would like to remind people of a couple examples I learned from the inner journey which will help lead us into what we can all do from the comfort of own homes to make a difference. [It is an advantage if people have read All the Shopping For Spirit Chapters in sequence and Sections: Archons – How they Control the world, Existence Parts 1-3 and Hyperreality – Mathematics and the Inner Journey and Hyperreality Part 2 above before attempting to understand this information.]

The reader must appreciate the following description is a symbolic tale, and white and black refers purely to the purity of the soul or the darkness of the soul, and not to skin colour. In one very revealing meditation I was watching a huge carousel spinning round with souls trapped on it. I know this because I saw my father on this carousel and he had died a couple of years earlier, so I knew it referred to souls that had passed away. As the carousel kept on spinning round, the white souls gradually became darker and darker in energy and appearance. Every so often, the carousel would stop and a completely black soul would descend back to earth. After watching this procedure for a while I was gradually moved backwards and I began to see more of what was happening. On top of the carousel was a very old gnarled left hand that seemed to be manipulating or controlling it. As I moved further away my gaze followed this hand upwards and I saw the left hand and arm belonged to, or what reminded me of, a very old witch/wizard, dressed completely in black with pyramidal shaped hat, and this 'being' was devoid of any light.

My gaze transferred to the right arm of this being and as I followed the right arm down, I noticed that the right hand was manipulating and controlling another carousel, an exact replica of the one controlled by the left hand. This carousel was also full of departed [lost] souls and it too was spinning round and the souls were becoming darker each time. Once again I watched as the carousel stopped and a completely black soul descended back to earth. The dark being was laughing as it controlled both these realities. So I was 'seeing' the Ego-Mind (symbolised by the Witch/Wizard) manipulating BOTH aspects of its' diseased ego-consciousness, but it wasn't until later on the inner journey that I realised what BOTH aspects actually were. Though this is irrelevant here, next:

'I was on the Earth then slowly I was drawn upwards and away from the Earth until I could see that all of the Earth's beauty and its wonderfully blue oceans were surrounded by blackness – the veil, shadow, astral, or whatever people would like to call it. As I started to feel a deep sadness about this I noticed that sparks of light were firing off somewhere on the Earth. These sparks then fired up through and beyond the surrounding blackness, falling back down onto the blackness like a firework exploding overhead and falling back to earth. I noticed that more and more sparks of light were igniting on Earth and more light broke through the darkness and began to fall back upon it, breaking it up and dissolving it in the process. I then saw this process increase and increase until the blackness was almost totally cleansed and the beautifulness of the Earth began to reappear in clear sight.'

To me this is very symbolic of people – we humans – beginning the journey to gnosis looking within to the spiritual light that animates all living things and then gradually beginning to shine more brightly with the Light of Creation (inner Leibnizian monad), as we should be doing, instead of the false light of the mythos illusion too many have bought into. This is the **resurrection of the soul, the turning of the soul/consciousness inwards towards its baptism with the Chrism, the Inner Spiritual Light of Creation.** This is all it takes to dissolve the astral reality and help to free all those lost souls from their purgatory,

brainwashing and endless parasitic ‘lives’ spent in servitude to the astral lords, elder lost souls, Archons and their multitude of thought forms.

So how does this information relate to the subject matter? It is the first example shared above that is relevant here. I realised over many years just how difficult it was to explain to mythos people that they were following a false god, an ego-man created god because the brainwashing and conditioning of the archons’ diseased consciousness was just too strong to be broken through for the majority of mythos people. So recently I looked at what we could do from a different perspective. This is when I hit upon something so simple, yet so effective.

I looked at how we humans through the actions of our human Archons (Rulers, Politicians, Law Makers, Priest Kings) created this diseased consciousness in the first place, and importantly how humans have played their part in feeding this consciousness with the energy it needed to grow and become more and more powerful and influential over time. This is all explained in Archons – How they Control the World and Existence Part 3 so I don’t need to offer a full explanation here. Basically this diseased Archon-Mythos consciousness has been fed from the energy (vibrations, internal mathematics) of human beliefs; through prayers, invocations, rituals, ceremonies and everything else associated with religious worship. With around five billions people feeding this reality with their energy this is the sole reason why the Archons’ diseased consciousness (incoherent and corrupt mathematics) has become so powerful and influential over time.

So I thought why not use the same exact same principle that has worked for thousands of years, but instead base it upon using purity of consciousness, a far greater vibratory rate, purer energy and purer information (mathematics)? So I put an Affirmation together that worked purely with the Source Energy of Creation, the Oneness/Isness of ALL, the Singularity – or the Living Light of Creation as I call it. I used this affirmation on my own for a while to ‘see’ if it made any difference to this Ego-Mind that was controlling both realities. When entering the inner journey again I could see the above same representation of the Wizard/Witch (Ego-Mind) manipulating both aspects, but this time the Ego-Mind was fading in and out of view. It was similar if you like to seeing something dematerializing in Star Trek in the ‘beam me up Scotty’ type of way. But it always came back. I then asked a few people who had read my series of articles and fully understood how ‘consciousness’ (mathematics in action) worked to also try this Affirmation and use it too. This was to check whether more people using it had a greater effect. Long story short, there are around twelve or so people, maybe as many as twenty around the world actively using this affirmation every day and often numerous times a day.

The difference this has made is huge, the Ego-Mind (Wizard/Witch) now has virtually completely disappeared and certainly has little or no control of these two aspects it once had. Now the obvious question to answer here is how can a few people make a difference when billions of people are feeding this ego-mind mythos consciousness? A very good question and one that can be easily answered: It is because the mythos consciousness works on a very low vibratory level (corrupt Math), whereas the affirmation is working with the highest vibratory rate there is, and is therefore many millions of times more effective. Hence we don’t need billions of people to counteract those controlled by mythos. (See the first image in Existence Part 3)

Now how exactly does this work? As explained in Existence Part 3 the further we break down matter into its components, the more potent its frequency becomes – physically

speaking. As the nucleus measures a higher frequency spectrum than the atom itself, the element within a molecule again measures a higher frequency spectrum than the molecule itself, the molecule higher than the cell, and the cell higher than the organ, and so forth. “The human, made of the sum of all elements, cells and organs, is less intelligent than his individual components...”

Nucleus	10^{22} Hertz
Atom-Element	10^{15} Hertz
Molecule	10^9 Hertz
Cell	10^3 Hertz
Organ	10^2 Hertz

Therefore, using the Inner Journey, travelling deep within allows us to resonate with the higher frequencies of Light and the deeper we continue to go the higher these frequencies become. In other words, our internal mathematics/consciousness/soul becomes a much higher and purer form of Math and therefore purer ‘consciousness’! As explained in Existence Part 3 as we purify our inner mathematics and soul/consciousness we naturally attract a purer external Math and Consciousness to us through the Law of Attraction.

Our Ancestral Gnostics knew this only too well, referring to this process metaphorically to avoid being ‘discovered’. They referred to this process as the Resurrection of the Soul, turning the Soul inwards towards its’ Baptism with the Inner Chrism, the Inner Light, the Spirit of Oneness/Isness. They further stated that by doing so meant that no ‘spirits of wickedness could cleave to the body’: Which is very true!

So how exactly does this help and work in practice? Remember playing on seesaws as children? If we sat on one end we remained there, feet firmly on the ground unless we had somebody at the other end to help to us achieve a balance, in which case we could go up and down and have fun until our heart’s content. To attain balance on our own we would need to find the centre of the seesaw. Similarly, when playing on the roundabouts as kids we used to play a game spinning them as fast as we could to see who could stay on the roundabout the longest. The nearer to the edge of the roundabout we stood, the easier we were flung off. The nearer the centre, the less we were affected. If we sat in the very centre, our balance was not affected by the spin at all. This is symbolic of the inner journey, the deeper within we go the faster we spin but the more balanced we become – mathematically – hence the Resurrection of the Soul, the purification of consciousness.

Allow me to explain this process another way using more graphic terminology. Imagine we have a Bowl fixed to the centre of a Potter’s Wheel and we can spin this wheel as fast as we like. Now, let us cake this bowl with some ‘shit’, lots of it as it is symbolic of the archons’ consciousness and vibratory rate. If we then start to spin the wheel slowly the ‘shit’ remains stuck to it. However, as we begin to spin the wheel faster and faster the ‘shit’ starts to be thrown off the bowl and if we keep increasing the spin speed eventually ALL the ‘shit’ is flung off leaving behind the pristine bowl we started with. Hence no ‘spirits of wickedness’ could cleave to the body! This is also very symbolic of what has happened to the Human Soul over the years, we’ve been subjected to massive amounts of Archon ‘shit’.

The exact same principle applies to us on a consciousness and mathematical level. The more we purify our consciousness (Math) and the faster our frequencies become the less chance there is of any corrupt Archon consciousness attaching to us – or more correctly being able to

resonate with us and therefore influence us. This is the **WHOLE** point of the inner journey, purifying our internal mathematics: Mind/Soul/Consciousness. If we want to break free from the Matrix and get rid of this archon 'shit' then we know what have to do.

Now imagine what would happen if we were to place this super high super-fast vibratory spinning consciousness INTO the center of this diseased archon consciousness? What do we imagine would happen? We would gradually begin to disperse this diseased low-vibratory consciousness and slowly begin to purify IT in exactly the same way as we have purified our own Soul/Consciousness. What would happen if we were to also place this super high super-fast vibratory spinning consciousness at the very periphery of this diseased archon consciousness as well? This is **EXACTLY** what the following Affirmations do.

Now imagine this above 'effect' and change upon on the Archons' diseased Mythos Consciousness, described above, can be achieved by twelve to twenty people, then what could be achieved by a hundred, a thousand people? We could make a huge difference because we are dealing with the problem, a low vibratory disease in consciousness directly on a consciousness level, but by using a much higher vibratory and purity of consciousness – pure inner and outer mathematics.

But, but, I hear you ask: how can this also help with people who are actively 'out there' taking the GS/AC/Steve Gamble material into the public domain? Easily, because if we can gradually begin to reduce the power and influence this mythos consciousness has over humanity - and we can and more so with more people on board - then we also reduce the resistance to change and to take action in both mythos AND non-mythos people on a soul/consciousness and mathematical level.

As a result of less influence over humanity we have less resistance to change and therefore more and more people will be become open to 'new information, ideas and action' and be more willing to come on board to fight for the changes the people want and deserve. So this is two-pronged attack, on a consciousness and a physical level. These are the affirmations:

"I ask the Living Light of Creation that animates me and all living things in the Universe animated by this Living Light of Creation to constantly send the Pure Living Light of Creation to the very centre, and the periphery, of the imbalance in consciousness that exists in the consciousness of the Earth, the Solar System and beyond.

I further ask that all living things in the Solar System, our Galaxy and the Living Universe animated by this Living Light of Creation constantly sends Pure Living Light of Creation consciously and subconsciously to the very centre and periphery of the imbalance in consciousness that exists in the consciousness of the Earth, the Solar System and beyond.

I ask that this Pure Living Light of Creation sent from all living things in the Universe continues and grows in size and magnitude, expanding throughout the whole of this imbalance in consciousness, inwardly and outwardly, until this imbalance in consciousness is brought back into a completely balanced state of being and health – the perfect reflection in consciousness of the Pure Living Light of Creation.

I ask that this Pure Living Light of Creation from all living things in the Universe then maintain this perfect balance in consciousness when this balance has been achieved.

I thank you.”

I fully appreciate that some people will think this is barking and a complete waste of time. I’ve always said that you can lead a horse to water but you cannot make it drink, therefore work ONLY with the thirsty horse. These are the people I’m looking for to help make a difference. I’ve explained how it works above, and as it works and has worked so well for the Archons at their low vibratory rate, then we should use the exact same principle but with far higher and purer frequencies of Light. Why change something that has proven effective for thousands of years? We don’t need to change the process at all, just change the vibratory rate used in the process. When we understand consciousness FULLY (internal and external mathematics) and the importance of the Inner Journey then all this makes absolute sense.

Is it essential that people have completed the inner journey for this to be effective? The simple answer is NO, because if you are free of the Mythos consciousness then you have already improved the purity of your Soul and inner mathematics so you are already operating at a higher frequency and as a result you will be making a positive difference. Some more than others granted, but this is of no consequence, what is important is that we begin the process and hopefully attract more people as we travel our journey towards Gnosis!

Welcome aboard the Gnosis Bus, our journey is just beginning, are you ready for the ride of your life?

[I would recommend people copy and paste these Affirmations into an A5 Landscape Word Doc, print it out and laminate it]

+++++++

Indoctrination – Why our Belief Systems are so dangerous

What is indoctrination? How does it happen? Why is it so powerful and difficult to break free from?

In order to explain existence in greater detail, and indoctrination in particular, I am going to use a mythos person (religious or new age person) as an example of what happens when we buy deeply into any belief system to demonstrate what can actually happen to those people on an energy/mathematical level.

Additionally, when referring to Math we are also referring to energy, frequencies and Numbers: the higher the Number the higher the frequency.

When people buy into any form of mythos what happens? The more they begin to believe in this material the more they begin to resonate with the mathematical signal from where the material comes from; in this case the Mythos Heavens. The more they pray, invoke and invite mythos-beings such as their God and Jesus, or any other of their so-called divine beings to them, the more they begin to attract this Archon mathematical signal. Over time this creates

an overpowering and dominant vibratory resonance within the body (internal mathematics/numbers). In the science of Biophysics this process is known as Entrainment.

This is why in Biophysical sciences if they are attempting to initiate a healing response in the body they always employ a frequency range, known as a frequency 'sweep' as well as employing frequency and amplitude modulation to ensure entrainment (any feedback loop) is avoided.

Additionally as mythos people buy deeper and deeper into their belief this creates a stronger feedback loop with the external mythos mathematical signals (information) which then becomes self-perpetuating, becoming stronger over time. So we end up being constantly fed and influenced by the Archons external mathematical signal to the exclusion of all others and in turn, this amplifies the entrainment (feedback loop) and the corresponding internal mathematics to the extent that all other external mathematical signals are literally 'drowned out' and cannot be recognised by the body. If these 'other' mathematical signals cannot create any resonance within the body then that person simply cannot process and consequently understand ANY information (external mathematical signal) outside of that broadcast, in this example, by the Archons'.

In simple terms this means that the more we buy into any form of 'belief' the more we begin to resonate with that exact same frequency/vibration, in this example mythos people beginning to resonate solely with the vibration and mathematical signals from the Mythos Heavens. The more we resonate with it the more alike to it we become, until we eventually become the exact same likeness, vibration and mathematical resonance!

This process also explains 'entity attachments' and 'possession' as mythos people will eventually begin to attract the collective mathematical signals of 'programmed souls/minds' from the Archons' Heavens to them. After all they are of the exact same mathematical signal as the dominant resonance this feedback loop has created. This is when the mythos heavens and their programmed souls begin to whisper in our ear and begin to influence us and control us with increasing ease. This is literally 'channeling information' and can eventually lead to 'possession' whereby the programmed soul has partial or even total influence and control over the body ! Something I've covered and proven in other articles. In the New Age the entities attracted are called Spirit Guides, in religion Angels and Guardian Angels. It is no different with people who buy into the Alien nonsense either as the Ego-Mind will use 'alien' thought-forms who will conveniently 'appear' to them in dreams and meditations. These human Space Cadets will then begin to channel 'information' from some so-called Alien presence from another dimension; such as the Council of Nine, The Arcturians, The Galactic (Con) Federation, the Elohim High Command, the Pleiades, the Dracos or whatever it is they end up believing. This is exactly how this diseased ego-mind works to confuse, distract and control gullible humans.

This is explained in the cosmic equation and we can use this equation in an analogous way to describe this because everything in creation works in this same simple way no matter whether the information is coming from outside of space and time or from within it. In this case $r=0$ where 0 - in this analogous example - becomes the totality of external mathematical signals that are known and unknown in the Universe within space and time. Then $r>0$ becomes the internal mathematics and $r\geq 0$ is the feedback loop that connects the two, the external mathematical signal within space and time and our internal mathematics.

All we need to do is change 0 to X and define X correctly because the principle is exactly the same within space and time, and we can witness this clearly with religious groups, Cults and the new age in the way they all begin to resonate with the 'information/energy/external mathematical signal' of the respective leader. This is how these groups grow and it is no different to how tumour cells eventually 'convert' healthy cells around them into becoming likewise diseased and cancerous. It is all about resonance, the feedback loop, and thus creating a dominant vibratory resonance (external and internal mathematical signal) that overpowers all other mathematical signals to the detriment of everything else. This is what stops us achieving gnosis and expanding our knowledge and understanding. We in effect literally become the disease (tumour) instead of the cure. This is an analogous way of expanding ones understanding of the creative process because everything in creation works in the same simple way with regard to 'communication' between the inner and outer math/number. Therefore it doesn't matter whether we are communicating with a mathematical signal from outside or inside of space and time, the principle remains exactly the same and therefore the feedback loop is relative and appropriate to both.

However, don't take my word for this, this is what it states in the Book: Illuminati – the Secret Religion, "Eastern mystics have sought to reach transcendental states through the use of deep meditation where, they claim, they mentally experience the interconnected Whole that constitutes reality. They achieve this by freeing themselves of the prisons of language, of dimensional thinking, of everything that binds them to the everyday world. In effect they are seeking gnosis. They are trying to climb above $r > 0$ and reach $r = 0$. Eastern thinking is therefore highly compatible with Illumination." Page 594

With regard to the mythos person this means that the mathematical signal from the mythos heavens becomes the overriding mathematical signal which literally drowns out all other external signals and also creates this vibratory dominance (entrainment) within the body that suppresses and buries every other number within. So in effect when new information comes along – new mathematical signals that are more harmonious with the body, the internal Leibnizian monad - there is no reference point for these mathematical signals to begin to resonate with.

In the case of mythos people this means that they simply cannot understand this 'new' information, it makes no sense to them and it literally goes straight over their head. In some cases if we are explaining this information to mythos people we may see a flicker of recognition as something hits home as the new mathematical signal finds a fleeting reference point with which to resonate. But soon afterwards we can see the shutters come down in their eyes as the dominant vibratory resonance in the body reasserts its complete control.

This dominant mathematical signal and corresponding response in the body literally becomes a crutch for that person, it becomes the whole foundation of life for them. Without it they feel lost and I mean literally lost. Simply because there is nothing left within which other external mathematical signals can resonate with, so they feel hopeless without their 'crutch'. These people become fearful and terrified of losing this 'crutch' which supports them so they react to new information as it makes them feel uncomfortable and they will do anything to protect their 'belief' by attacking any new information no matter how logical or scientifically or historically proven it may be. The Mythos person just CANNOT compute the information because it is literally alien to them. Therefore Mythos people do what they do best, they attack the information and those spreading it. It is a protective measure because this information represents a threat to their belief and everything that supports their life. This information also represents a threat to the control the Mythos Heavens have over humans too

and so their programmed souls (attached and possessing) and their dominant vibratory resonance fires up the mythos person's ego and emotional body and they go on the attack in any way they can.

This is exactly what happens when mythos people (Mythosians as I now call them) come across information the likes of which contradicts their belief/s.

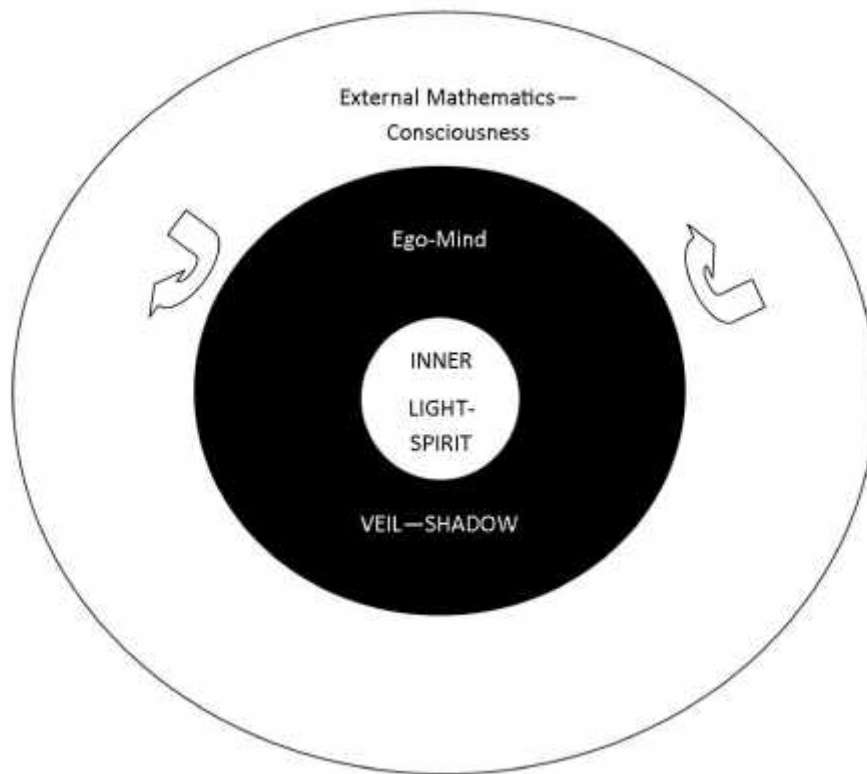
The above information also explains indoctrination perfectly and just how powerful it is. It is like being anesthetized to truth and explains WHY it is virtually impossible to break mythos people out of their indoctrination. This information also explains addiction and why more often than not people who move out of an abusive relationship generally walk straight back into another abusive one. Their dominant vibratory and internal mathematical resonance hasn't changed so they basically attract the exact same mathematical signals to them forming and exact replication of the feedback loop they have become locked into. In fact it becomes more powerful over time if this controlling 'resonance' is not broken.

You will notice I haven't mentioned 'consciousness' once in this explanation. This is because I wanted to cover it in more detail later because to mathematicians and scientists it has become a taboo. Simply because they don't understand it and cannot explain it, so they ignore it and refer to it as new age nonsense. So I'll just use a quick quote from Existence 1 (The Cosmic Equation) which is the illuminists view on existence and written by them: "Our mind exists in the $r=0$ domain but our consciousness exists in the $r>0$ domain...**or more correctly, gets its information from there...**"

The whole of the Universe is one huge ebbing flow of evolving consciousness with which we interact 24/7. Therefore on a 'consciousness level' we receive information from the $r>0$ domain through consciousness-interaction, as explained in the Cosmic Equation explanation above. Therefore the exact same process involved regarding the 'feedback loop' with $r=0$ exists in space and time as well as out with it.

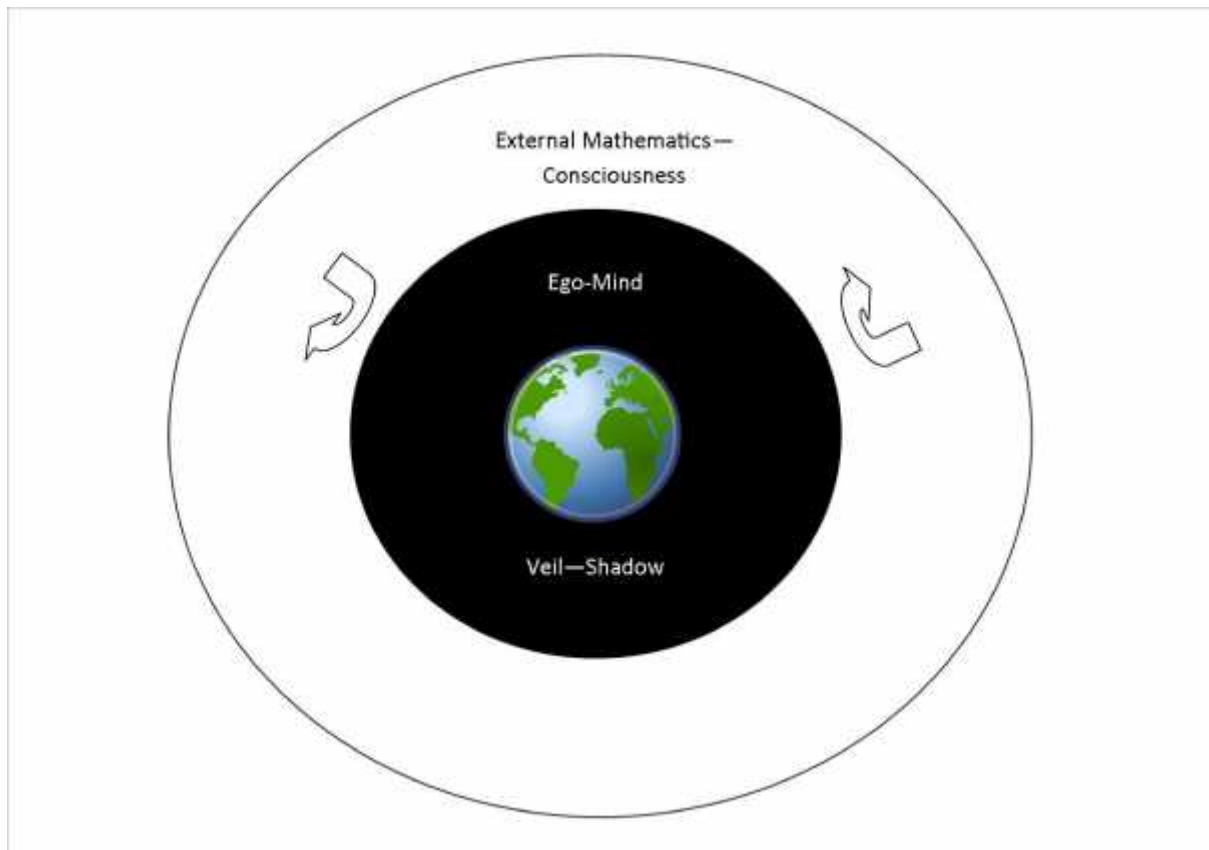
So we can now say correctly that like attracts like because it works through entrainment, the feedback loop and now we can understand how and why this happens. We can further state that this is exactly HOW and WHY 'consciousness' (energy/information/numbers) attracts like for like and therefore we receive our information from the $r>0$ through consciousness-interaction! Therefore there is a Law of Attraction when it comes to consciousness and mathematical signals, but this is not the same as the gobbledygook in the New Age version that they spread.

So what exactly does this mean for humans on a symbolic level? This is where 'stories' about the Shadow and the Veil originate from because metaphorically speaking this indoctrination places a Shadow or Veil around our Inner Light, our Spirit, our inner Leibnizian monad.



Now if people understand the information presented above they will understand totally that any new and more reasoned information (external mathematical signals) will not be able to find any corresponding internal mathematics to resonate with to take us further into gnosis, UNLESS we can reignite, open up and strengthen our deeper internal mathematics.

Now we have around Five Billion or more people who are completely controlled by this Ego-Mind and its ego-consciousness. Not only controlled by this diseased consciousness, but through the energy of their prayers and everything else involved in ‘belief’ they are also feeding this reality with energy too. This has the following effect on the Collective Consciousness of the Earth.



The only solution we have to removing any indoctrination and dominant feedback loop is through the Inner Journey! All Mystery Schools of any note used the inner journey (meditation) in their teachings because they realised how important it was in achieving Gnosis. Here are a few more quotes from the Illuminati – the Secret Religion:

“Those who have what it takes may well find their way to the Illuminati, but never forget that you don't need anyone else. The most liberating idea of all is that everyone already contains all of the answers, if they could but see the light. Don't you think that is exactly as it should be? You don't need to look outwards, to the world around you, to find the meaning of life: you will find all you need when you turn your gaze inwards. The answer was always contained in the ancient wisdom: "As above, so below." The macrocosm and the microcosm are one and the same for those with the vision to see.” From Illuminati-Secret-Religion page 310.

“Buddhism teaches that in order to be enlightened, one must look inward. Only by reflecting inward through meditation can one break free from the cycle of life and death and attain union with the Absolute Reality, or nirvana. In Illumination, knowledge (gnosis) is reached by completely understanding the inner, higher self. An external search for God and salvation will always bring pain and disappointment, as God lies within each of us.” Page 532. This is certainly true regarding the true origins of Buddhism, which like Taoism, over time became infiltrated by Archontic consciousness and became just another form of quasi-religious ‘love and light’ nonsense.

“But gnosis can also be attained through an intuitive process, of listening to the thoughts of God in which the whole universe is immersed. It is about opening your mind, expanding your

Consciousness, delving into the Unknown Country of the deep unconscious. Meditation, drugs, ritual, dreams, creativity and esoteric knowledge, can all help you to make a decisive breakthrough.” Page 1020

“Human beings are microcosms of reality. Reality consists of the One, Nous, Psyche, Nature and matter, and so do human beings. As above, so below. The type of life and afterlife a human being will have is determined by the level to which he directs his consciousness. He could enmesh himself in the sensual contact with matter and become totally degraded, or set his sights towards the realm of divine intuition and beyond. It's his choice. By contemplation, meditation, intellectual discipline, a human mind can climb the ladder to Higher Soul then Nous, then direct contemplation of the One - the equivalent of ecstatic union with God.

““We are not separate from the One. It is "intimately present in the centre of our souls", or, looking at it another way, we are all in it, being sustained by it. In another way of speaking, we are in God, and he in us.”” Page 1263.

““Phantom wrote: "Today it hit me that Illumination is like an operating system custom-tailored to our own individual perception. It allows us to navigate the inner worlds with ease and incorporate art, science, mathematics and philosophy into its perspective - in fact, Illumination does it naturally, like a four-winged bird holding up its quintessential aspect, the spiritual, and vice versa the spiritual feeds into this quaternion. I have enjoyed my meditations the last few weeks; these inside worlds are beautiful beyond description but there is always more to see.””

“Now, isn't that a far superior vision? God is inside us, not outside. If we look deeply enough, we will all find God.” Page 1640, and on and on I could go in the same vein.

So why did the Inner Journey become so reviled in some beliefs? The Archons of course! However, the Ego-Mind has done whatever it can to prevent us looking within for the answers. As this man-created monotheistic belief took an even greater foothold and control in society, both meditation and the ‘inner shamanic way to truth’ were also deemed to be heretical, dangerous and the work of the devil. The Church instilled the belief and fear into its subjects that the subconscious mind was where all the demons and servants of Lucifer were gathered, just waiting to pounce on, enslave and possess anybody who dared to look there, thus preventing them from entering the kingdom of heaven and from reaching salvation.

Using one's imagination was also discouraged as this too, just like meditation, would lead people to access the subconscious mind. In other words, people were conditioned through fear, and bullied through the threat of death by luciferic-and-demonic-possession to stop thinking and experiencing life for themselves; prevented from determining what was right or wrong from their own inner experiences. Gradually people became brainwashed and mind-controlled into believing yet another lie of man, another part of the illusion, taught by the Church's messengers of God, the Priests et al - the true angels of death.

Today, in many aspects of spirituality, modern religious teachings, new age philosophy and Healing modalities, **the way meditation is taught is quite dangerous**. Simply because these new age teachings encourage us to connect with some part of the external incoherent consciousness (mathematical signals) and not the true Inner/Higher Soul which is a perfect reflection of the Inner Light. They teach us to open up our energy fields and chakras and bring **external** energies into our own energy fields, and teach us to invoke so-called spiritual-

beings, therefore inviting this incoherent and disharmonious consciousness into our protective energy field. These 'beings' are nothing more than archetypal thought forms (egregors) created by ancient religious and cabbalistic fear-based beliefs and the Ego-Minds' programmed Souls' energies/consciousness, who we are asking to come and help us.

Our Energy Field is there to protect us just like our skin is. If we cut our skin we can allow an external pathogen to enter and cause an infection or worse. It is exactly the same with our protective energy field – what science calls the Biophysical Field and New Age the Auric Field – when we deliberately open it up or allow others to like the Healers and Dealers do in New Age and Religious 'healing' we invite an energy/consciousness pathogen to enter and infect us in same way.

However, true meditation is somewhat different and I'll come to this shortly. Shamans all over the world thousands of years ago used the inner journey for many reasons, even to communicate directly with plants and nature. This is how they gained so much knowledge of the healing properties of plants herbs and more. It is also how some people were able to describe DNA and its' make-up, a spiral, entwined ladder way back then. Though that is another story and something I've covered in other articles.

So we know how the Inner Journey (meditation) has become so reviled - The CHURCH! The Church literally outlawed meditation and the inner journey to prevent people from realising the truth and achieving gnosis, thus escaping the Archons' 'middle place', God's Heaven. Many people today still preach this same age-old fear-driven religious dogma that meditation is dangerous because it connects us with some form of inner luciferic demons lurking in our subconscious mind, and we should, therefore, look externally for answers and live in the conscious mind and embrace the intellect as it is all there is to rely on and save us. The Church even tried to warn people from using their imagination because this too connected people with their subconscious and left them open to 'possession'. The truth is, as the reader can imagine by now, very different indeed.

If we take the human body and look at a couple of its physiological aspects, we can see that the Endocrine System produces small amounts of various hormones and delivers these to wherever they are needed throughout the body: the Neurological System keeps the whole body in constant communication, relaying information between all the body's component parts, and the immune system maintains homeostasis in the body (health), **ALL without the intellect having any awareness or influence over what the body is actually doing to maintain this equilibrium.** These are just a small example of the many millions of processes carried out every minute of the day by the body – our sub-conscious mind – without the intellect having any awareness or control over these actions.

*So we can see how insignificant the intellect actually is. **All of the body's delicate balancing Processes that are necessary for healthy living are carried out by our sub-conscious mind, without the intellect being involved one bit.*** This tells us that the body (the subconscious mind) knows far better how to keep us alive and functioning than the intellect. When we look around the world at all the trouble and pain, **we find the intellect/ego is responsible for it all**, through the desire for greed and power, through conflicting religious beliefs and heinous crimes carried out by the intellectual mind in the name of this false and man-created monotheistic God.

This is why we are designed the way we are, why our subconscious mind is our ‘controller’ or greater intellect if you like, and why it is the sub-conscious mind that keeps all our bodily processes Functioning towards restoring and maintaining health and equilibrium, **and why the intellect is specifically kept out these processes.** Otherwise, if the conditioned intellect had any input at all on any of these physiological aspects, we would be dead not long after we were born.

However, objectivity (intellectual logic and reason) is equally as important as the subjective experience as we will cover shortly, but let us quickly remind ourselves of some important information shared in Existence Part 3:

“The further we break down matter into its components, the more potent its frequency becomes – physically speaking. As the nucleus measures a higher frequency spectrum than the atom itself, the element within a molecule again measures a higher frequency spectrum than the molecule itself, the molecule higher than the cell, and the cell higher than the organ, and so forth. “The human, made of the sum of all elements, cells and organs, is less intelligent than his individual components...

Nucleus	10^{22} Hertz
Atom-Element	10^{15} Hertz
Molecule	10^9 Hertz
Cell	10^3 Hertz
Organ	10^1 Hertz

“This scale shows that a single water molecule has far more intelligence than a human being...the degree of intelligence of one individual person is again higher than that of the state or nation of which he is a citizen. This might explain why some of the federal laws are incomprehensible to us individuals.”⁷⁶ This is why people involved in say cults and religions have lower vibrational rates as they gradually become imprisoned towards the vibration of the Archon’s nine. *This is what our belief systems do, they programme us to believe in one ideology at the expense of freethinking and all other possibilities that may be worthy of exploration.* This is also why many people involved in group beliefs often cannot see the wood for the trees because they have been conditioned to believe that anything that conflicts with *their* belief – for they and only they are the true torch bearers of truth or God’s chosen people - is the work of Satan or some other devil incarnate. Our belief systems – to a greater or lesser degree – imprison us within the lower vibrational group mentality and we begin to act out our lives according to the groups’ rules and beliefs. All this ‘conditioning’ stops us from being a free thinker. It stops us from ebbing, flowing and evolving like all of nature does. In effect we become like the Archons, the male ego-energy, a rigid unmovable throne or pillar, a stable one, immutable, inflexible and so on.”

This looking within – the Inner Journey – has been promoted by Illuminists/Gnostics/Shamans and many others for thousands of years, all stressing the importance that everything we need is inside us, NOT external to us, not in a Church or wood or stone building. As referenced above. Simply because creation works from in to out and if we need to access the Source of Creation, then we have to look within and find it within before being able to communicate with it externally. The original teachings of Buddhism and Taoism also taught the exact same method of the importance of the inner journey, before they became infiltrated by the Archons and became more ‘religified’ as I call it.

This is something I wrote over twelve years ago after researching Buddhism and Taoism: “These beliefs and teachings [about the inner journey] are in step with the ‘direct path’ of Vajrayana Buddhism, as taught in Tibet, *which is all about realising one’s inner light here and now in this life!* This is in direct opposition to the more modern and more popular form of religious Buddhism that is sweeping the world today, which teaches the Archons’ false Creation Myths. We can find this same inner-journey also being taught in the original Taoist beliefs and teachings. There is the ‘tao- jia’ which means ‘experts on the tao’. The best account is the Tao Teh Ching, ‘The Way and its Power’. This branch of Taoism, the oldest form, teaches about the original light and returning to it after physical death. These Taoists talk about immortality, the realising of the original light and returning to it through the inner journey, thereby becoming immortal in the sense that one never has to return to another physical life, nor any (of the Ego-Minds’/Archons’) astral heavens in between. They teach that the soul merges with the Tao and becomes one with the infinite internal primordial light. This is in direct opposition to the other more popular and widespread branch of Mythos Taoism taught through the institutional Taoist church.”

In fact our Gnostic ancestors taught the importance of the Inner Journey too. They referred to this as the Resurrection of the Soul, the turning of the Soul inwards towards its’ Baptism with the Inner Chrism (Inner Spiritual Light) and thus being able to avoid the Archon’s ‘Middle Place’, as they called it. They also referred to the Archons as ‘Toll Collectors’ and the ‘Thievers of Souls’. They ALL taught that we could achieve gnosis in this one lifetime and escape the cycle of reincarnation and the ‘middle place’ in the here and now, this lifetime!

So, yes while the inner journey today is full of pitfalls and distractions just as the external world is and can be equally as dangerous, it is also of paramount importance when it comes to achieving gnosis! I explain this in my introduction to the article The Inner Journey and Meditation and it is for this reason I shared it to alert people to what can and does happen on the Inner Journey. Pointing out just how dangerous this ‘journey’ can be, what to look out for, how the Archons will appear and in what ways, the tricks they will play; all solid information that will help the reader stay safe throughout their inner journey. I’ve explained how the Archons will use every trick in the book to ensnare people and appeal to their ego and emotional body to sidetrack them. The inner journey must always be like the whole of creation, constantly ebbing and moving and evolving. We must never get stuck on the way, constantly ‘meeting’ with the same being or beings and meditating at the same time. All this will lead to is ‘channeling’ information from the Archons’ Heavens all over again, but from within rather than from without – which is one and the same anyway.

So we keep going, never stopping and never paying attention to what we experience by trying to understand it. Write it all down by all means, but ignore what it means and try not to intellectualise it. All of what you experienced will become clear when you finally make that

inner connection with Isness, Source, Spirit the internal Leibnizian monad, or whatever we choose to call it.

So how does the inner journey work and why is it beneficial. Apart from making that important inner connection it allows us to weaken any dominant vibratory resonances inside the body and gradually remove the indoctrination we've been subjected to as we travel further and deeper within. By doing this we are in effect breaking this entrainment, the dominant feedback loop and reigniting and reestablishing those inner mathematical signals that have been tampered and interfered with. This opens up the previously 'buried/suppressed' internal mathematical signals that have become weakened and thus hidden and allows many other external mathematical signals to now find a reference point with which to resonate. The further we travel inwards the more we achieve this reigniting of internal mathematical signals, until we eventually reach (with perseverance and patience) the internal Leibnizian monad (the Source Energy that animates all living things)! This in turn allows the body to gradually resonate internally and externally with every corresponding external mathematical signal. As I covered in great detail in Existence Part 3! This is the whole point of the inner journey, it helps to remove all the indoctrination and 'noise/interference' that has thus far prevented this from happening and is preventing us from achieving gnosis.

We can use the Sun on a wet cloudy day as an allegory in describing the true inner journey. We cannot see the Sun yet we know it is there. Neither can we benefit fully from its energy because it is hidden behind the clouds. If we want to see the Sun then we have to soar through and high above the clouds, through and above that which is blocking out the Sun. This is what we are doing with the Inner Journey, travelling through that which is blocking us from 'seeing' and benefitting from our Inner Sun/Light. Yes this inner journey can have its pitfalls and traps which are why we have to apply that objective reasoning and logic to determine what parts of it are sensible and what parts are just fairy tales. It is also a huge advantage to know what to expect and what to avoid, which is why I wrote the Inner Journey and Meditation to forewarn people and help keep them safe on this journey.

In effect the inner journey is analogous to removing a Veil and a Shadow one at a time and thus allowing more of our Inner Light to come through and express itself consciously, opening up more internal mathematical signals as this process increases.

So the Inner Journey is helping us to achieve that '100% correct objective mathematical information'! Without the inner journey it would be impossible. Everything in creation is all about balance, restoring it and maintaining it.

To summarise this information we can have all the objective reasoning and logic we can digest but all it will do is create Thesis upon Thesis and likewise if we solely rely upon subjective experiences we will just create fairy tale upon fairy tale. However, when we have a balance between the two, objectivity and subjectivity, we can not only create a valid Antithesis but also a balanced Synthesis. Objectivity can only ever evaluate and reason what has already gone before. Subjectivity is our intuitiveness and imagination and is that part of our Higher Soul/Mind (creation) responsible for evolutionary processes when objectively and logically reasoned out. There is nothing more reasoned or logical than understanding this: without balance we can only ever have imbalance!

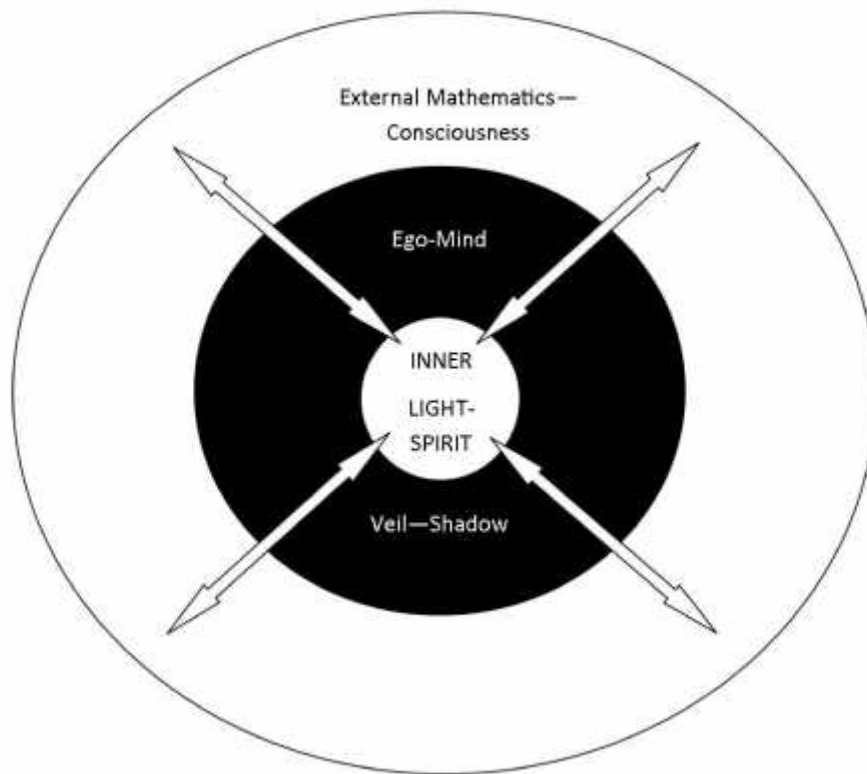
"The task for a human mind is to absorb objective mathematical information from the environment, add it to internal, subjective mathematical information, and turn it into as valuable an inner experience as possible, one that aids evolutionary success..." Hyperreality Book.

In fact everything in creation is all about balance, balance between the inner and outer, the microcosm and macrocosm, the right and left brain, the conscious and the subconscious, the Soul/Mind and the Inner Soul, and eventually balance with the unconscious mind.

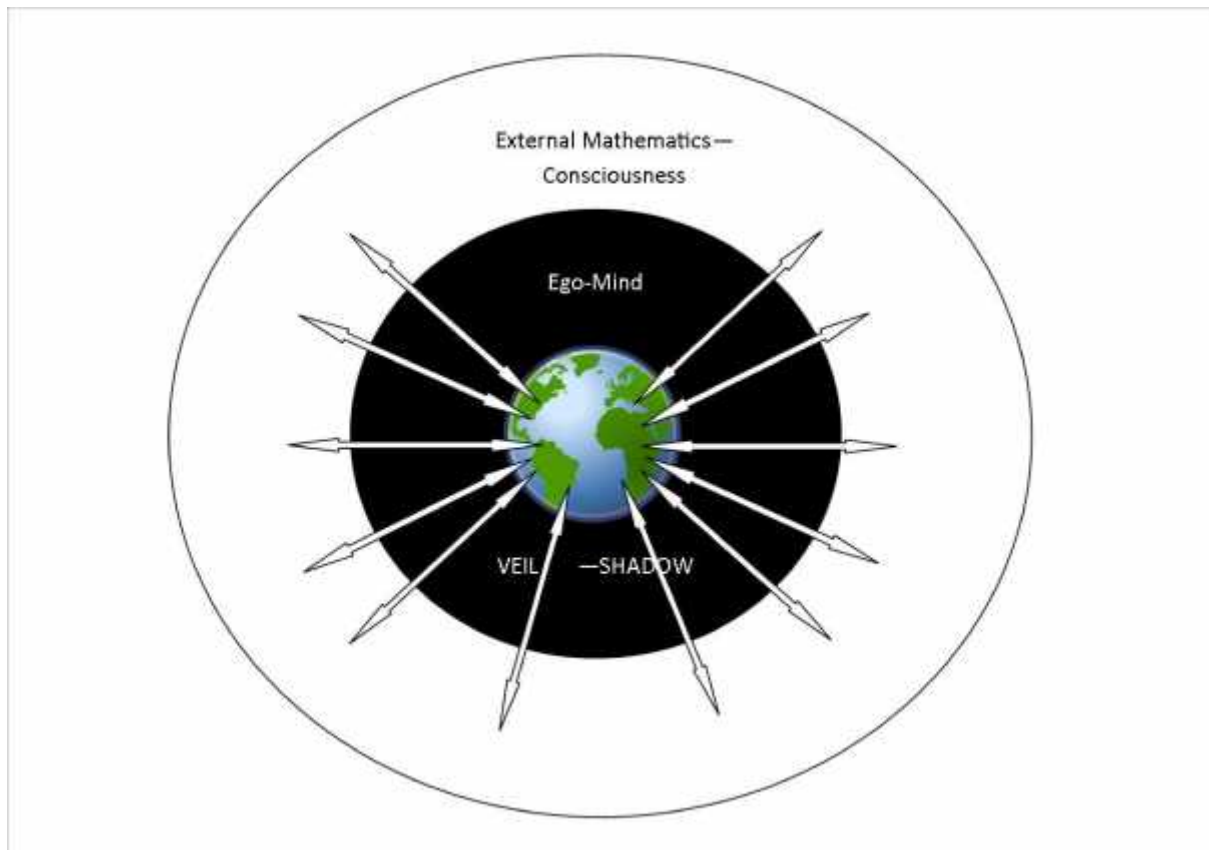
Through the inner journey we gradually begin to reignite the inner soul/mathematics/Numbers of the internal subconscious and unconscious mind, which in turn reignites and brings awareness to those external mathematical signals, Numbers. In effect as we travel deeper and deeper internally we are raising the Frequencies/Numbers of our whole being, our Inner/Higher Soul/Mind and connecting with those similar external higher Frequencies/Numbers. This is why I used the analogy of the Vortex and the Potter's Wheel in Hyperreality – Mathematics and the Meditation.

Therefore we cannot rely solely upon objectivity just as we cannot rely solely upon subjective experiences. We simply have to be able to balance the two to create complete balance, the Zero Point, the stillness that provides us with gnosis. If we carry out the inner journey correctly then we are able to bring the unconscious into a subconscious state of being, and eventually into a conscious state of being, a conscious state of Becoming; Awareness of our true whole self: complete balance between the conscious, subconscious and unconscious Mind/Soul.

How in effect does the inner journey help us and the Earth compared with the two images shared earlier? This is how it affects us as human individuals, as the Veils and Shadow are removed this allows higher vibratory internal mathematical signals to communicate with the equivalent external mathematical signals too. The more we travel inwards the greater the vibratory rate (Number) and the stronger and clearer this communication becomes;



As more and more people work towards gnosis and begin to travel deeper and deeper within the more of our Inner Light we shine and the more we connect with coherent and harmonious frequencies externally. This is the Resurrection of the Soul, the Higher Soul and Soul becoming more reflective of the true Inner Spiritual Creative Light. As more and more people take part in the inner journey and the further we all travel this is what will happen and this is something I was showing myself in my inner journey, the solution to this diseased ego-consciousness. I saw quite clearly small explosions of Light on earth and it was as if fireworks were being set off and rockets of light were soaring upwards and out of the Veil/Shadow and exploding light above. This Light fell down onto the Veil Shadow and began to dissolve it. This was symbolic of people waking up and finding their 'inner light':



This is something I wrote back in the late 1990s:

“Everything in Nature works from within to without, we plant a seed and it can grow into a mighty Oak Tree...All higher vibrations, knowledge and the wisdom of how to apply it come from our higher inner vibratory selves and ultimately from the source of all there is - *the infinite seed within*. The Ahnu, the source of all life feeds itself energy from within. Ahnus are everywhere and probably no more beautifully represented than they are in Nature and in Man. The more we look inside anything, the more space, the more ‘life’ we will find. Others have been telling us the same story for thousands of years that everything comes from this ‘internal source’. For those of you who have sat in this inner space and wondered and exalted at the immensity of it all - the peace, the beauty, the serenity and the overall magnitude of everything - you will all know that although one feels so small, yet safe and secure in this expanse of space, one also experiences the incredible feeling and emotion of being *one with everything* at the same time...

“...If we take a look at the science of biophysicists again, we discover that physicists also tell us that matter (the human body for example) is inert. Matter can only ‘come alive’ or become animated when it is infused with the Ether – light/space/energy. An atom is made up of 99.999% space and as we and everything else are made up of atoms, then we consist of 99.999% space, only it doesn’t appear that way. Let us take this a step further. We, therefore, are made up of 0.001% matter, the biological, biochemical aspect. The human body consists of 0.001% matter and 99.999% space (Ether/light/energy - Spirit). Yet taking this into account we focus 99.999% of our attention on the 0.001% of what our human existence consists of, the inert part, matter. And we further consider this to be the only reality that can

possibly exist – the physical, materialistic world, which we live in. Is this not wholly disproportionate to the true reality of what is? Why do we continue to do this? Why do we continue to ignore the 99.999% of the who and what we are? We all have this wonderful space inside us; a space consisting of light and truth and a great expansive realm of possibilities to explore and enjoy. Can we possibly imagine what we are missing out on?

“Yet we continue to allow ourselves to be attracted and deceived by the external ‘false spiritual light’ and labels created by the mind/ego/intellect, specifically designed to attract light seekers and encourage them to look *outside themselves* for the answers. We see the red light in the window, enter the door and begin to give our power and control away to lower imbalanced vibrational energies. The external illusory world created by our thoughts is merely prostitution of our spirituality, put to an unworthy use.

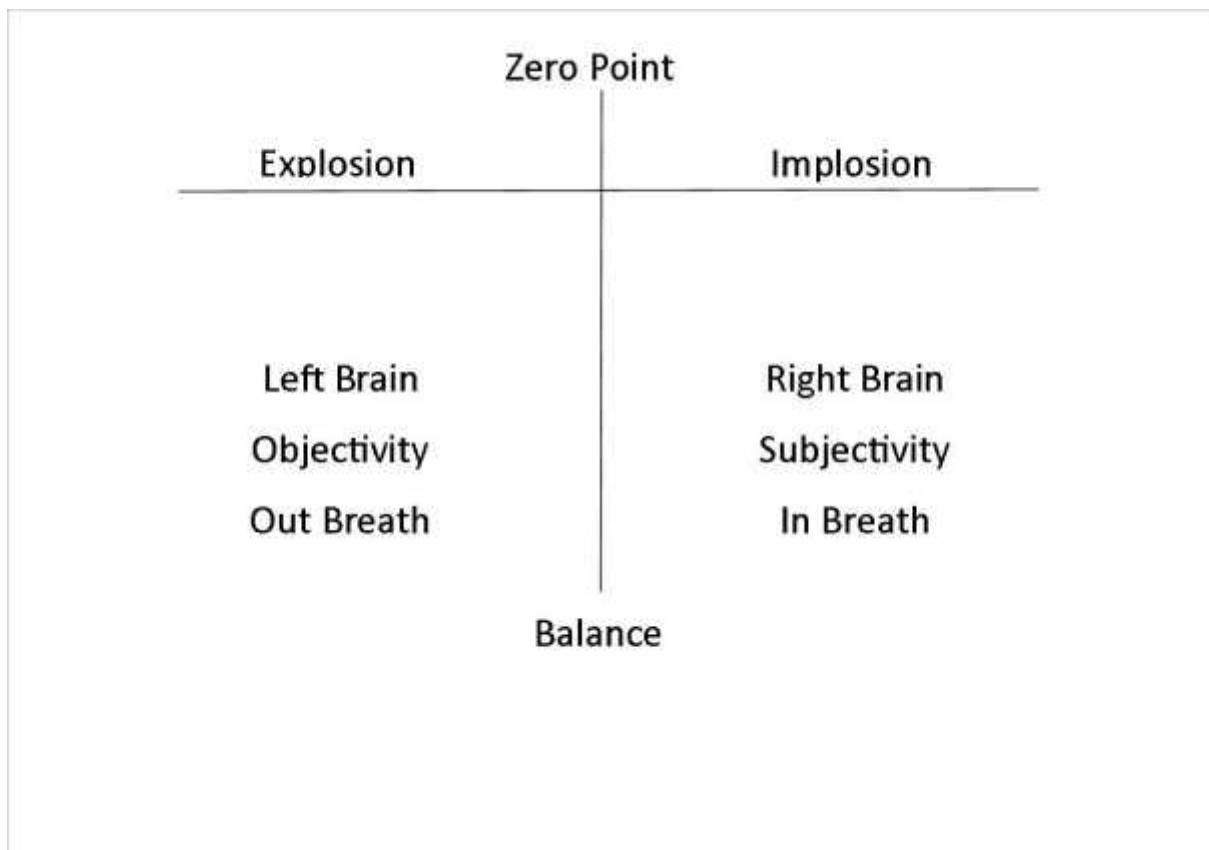
“We have for so long now been deceived by many illusory concepts (through the external imbalanced ego consciousness), that we have forgotten what vibration the truth resonates at, *and how we can resonate with it*. This is why, when we begin this wonderful inner journey, this exploration of our own space through meditation, we tend to become disillusioned too easily. What do we generally experience first? We experience the great darkness and the ceaseless chatter of everyday life and nothing seems to happen. This mind/ego/intellect combination has been so primed by the conditioning and programming it has been subjected to over the years that it will try at all costs to stop us from discovering our true reality. It does not want to readily give up its controlling influence over us. So much so that in our meditations nothing spectacular seems to happen at all and we become annoyed with the incessant chatter and become even more disillusioned. We enter our spiritual search mode, once again recommencing that same old journey of looking externally for the answers.

“Yet those who have persevered with this marvellous inner journey have been justly rewarded. Eventually the chatter slows down and then disappears, the darkness lifts and is replaced with improving light and colour and the voice of the inner self. This intuitive voice which we rarely hear becomes stronger and begins to sing the song of truth and light. We can then truly begin to explore this wonderful reality that exists in each and every one of us. We can shop in our own Shopping Mall for whatever we need, to our hearts content. When we are adjusted to this vibration of truth and light, we can see that within us lie the most exquisite treasures and wonders one could possibly behold. Amongst this immense and enchanting beauty of the many different worlds which we can experience, we are also able to teach ourselves through the process of inner tuition. This is where the word ‘intuition’ comes from - inner tuition - and through this medium we can teach ourselves in a personal and symbolic way, all the knowledge and wisdom we need to know from time to time. We then wonder why we ever allowed ourselves to be tempted by the red light into looking externally for the answers at all. Meditation (stillness) helps to slow and stop the chatter of the conscious mind, but to go further is more like an inner journey using the stillness as a door to enter this realm of inner possibilities, which exists in each of us.

“However, the false light of the illusion remains easier to see because of its lower vibrations and many people, without the virtue of patience, dedication and perseverance to stay with their inner journey, will naturally and innocently be attracted by this light, though not knowing what it is, or what feeds it. This is why many people mostly those with any form of ‘belief’ will get lost on the inner journey and end up channelling information from the archon’s consciousness. In ancient writings, attributed to a character called Jesus (whomever he may or may not have been, historical or mythological), we were warned 2000 years ago

that we were making a mistake by placing our faith in the wrong God. We were warned that there were two Gods and that we were following the false god and his false angels and their false truths. The true God, the Creator, was a God from above the Heavens who we could not see, not a false god created by Man who we can meet in the mountains and who rules with fear, control, belligerence, anger, fire and brimstone, jealousy, war, death, sacrifice, hypocrisy and downright deceit. Is this an uncanny description of how the world is run today? The 'intelligence' initially responsible for the creation and development of the illusory reality (imbalanced ego consciousness), and the 'people' who are responsible for enforcing its bewitching powers today, keep our search for the truth external by working through the weakness and gullibility of our emotional body which is controlled by the intellect/mind/ego...."

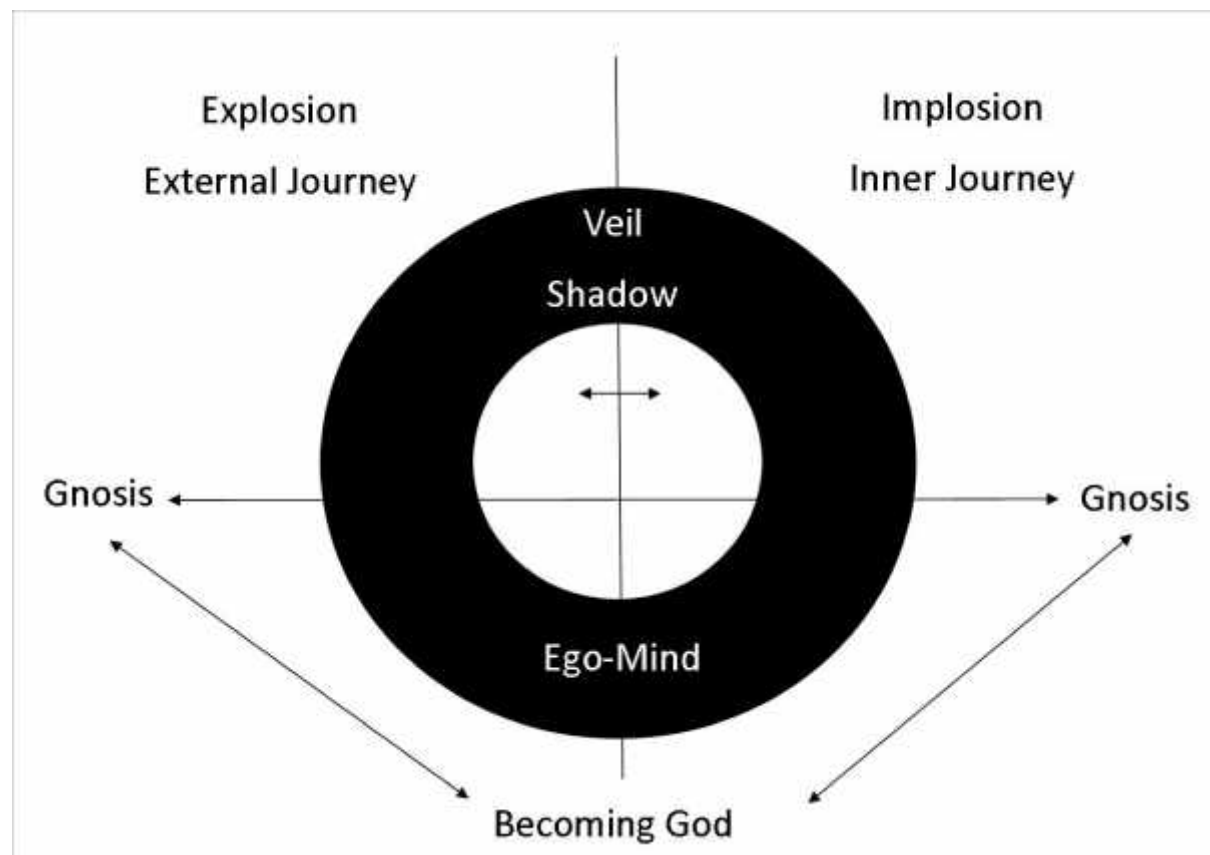
Everything in Creation is about one thing and one thing only: **BALANCE!** Everything works through the simple process of implosion and explosion, the Inward and Outward Breath of the Universe. Or at least it should, Tumours are stuck in the explosion part and have lost that ability to implode, as scientists have discovered; they are constantly losing Light (energy/information) because there is no implosion, no 'in breath, no balance. This is why some tumours can grow exceedingly quickly and spread far and wide.



Manly P Hall: The Secret Teachings of All Ages; "...It must be continually emphasized that the Sephiroth and the properties assigned to them, like the tetractys of the Pythagoreans, are merely symbols of the cosmic system with its multitude of parts. The truer and fuller meaning of these emblems may not be revealed by writing or by word of mouth, but must be divined as a result of study and meditation...

“...These sorcerers then began the systematic destruction of all the ancient wisdom, so that none might have access to the knowledge necessary to reach adeptship without first becoming one of their order. They mutilated the rituals of the Mysteries while professing to preserve them, so even though the neophyte passed through the degrees he could not secure the knowledge to which he was entitled. Idolatry was introduced by encouraging the worship of the images which in the beginning the wise had erected solely as symbols for study and meditation. False interpretations were given to the emblems and the figures of the Mysteries, and elaborate theologies were created to confuse the minds of their devotees. The masses, deprived of their birthright of understanding and grovelling in ignorance, eventually become the abject slaves of the spiritual imposters. Superstition universally prevailed and the black magicians completely dominated national affairs, with the result that humanity still suffers from the sophistries of the preistcrafts of Atlantis and Egypt...”

And that last paragraph sums up the history of human reality in a nutshell!



There we have it ladies and gentlemen, how people become indoctrinated and why it is so powerful. Why our belief systems are so dangerous for us and why we can now also appreciate the importance of the Inner Journey in achieving Gnosis, but only when it is balanced with objective reasoning and logic.

Let your journey commence and enjoy the ride!

+++++

Copyright Steve Gamble

If we look throughout the history of human development, apart from at the very beginning, we find that humans have been lied to every which way but loose. We have only ever been offered either a subjective 'truth' and ways to follow it and apply it to our lives, or one of many objective 'truths' and ways to follow and apply that. We have NEVER been offered BOTH therefore we 'slaves' have never been in a position to achieve gnosis at all! We have never been given the Keys to unlock the Mysteries of Life. Now we know they are inside each and every one of us, but well-hidden deep inside; protected by many Veils and Shadows, distractions, traps, pitfalls and false paths. A worthy Adept with patience perseverance and determination will work through the Veils and Shadows and find the Keys that unlock the Mysteries of Life, though many will get lost on the way.

Now all we have to do is embrace this information, take hold of the steering wheel of the Bus and enjoy the journey under OUR control.

+++++++

Indoctrination – Why our Belief Systems are so dangerous

What is indoctrination? How does it happen? Why is it so powerful and difficult to break free from? Part 2

Sometimes people accuse my writing style saying they do not understand it. Most of the reason for this has already been explained earlier. My writing style is following the Meritocratic approach in that I am targeting the varying talents and aptitudes of the people 'out there'. How are we going to create a revolution in knowledge and in action if we insist that we must ALL use the same language; a language that many cannot comprehend? Therefore how are we going to GET the numbers? 'Number is all' after all isn't it if we wish to create a critical mass?

If we all attempt to use the same language of expression do we not then lose that ability to express, to create, to innovate to be intuitive and move things forward in the right direction, to evolve and further mathematical becoming? Do we not risk losing the artists the poets and the creatives, the expressionists, and the innovators if we ensnare them into a restricted form of language of expression? Do we lose diversity by doing so? Do we lose the ability to reach out to more people? Is this not Mythos in a disguised fashion if we do this, another form of control?

I am sure that my writing style and expression will change for the better over time but I need to keep the my material innovative, varied and as appealing as possible in order to reach even more people so they become inspired to MAKE a difference to THEM and to others, to inspire them to research to learn and understand and become more aware more knowledgeable; in short to change the mathematical signal they are receiving with the corresponding internal mathematical improvement, to inspire THEM to become more proactive and motivational with an action-orientated response.

This is why my writing includes intellect, science, logic and common sense as well as analogous, metaphoric and symbolic elements to it along with images to appeal to both sides of the brain and the intuitive deeper mathematical signals. This will continue and I'm sure this will improve immensely. BUT, I will never restrict what I write to one specific 'language' of expression. I am a nonconformist a rebel and I always have been and this will never change. I want to reach as many people as possible to inspire them into action for the right reasons.

+++++++

To summarise the above: Therefore, rather than share all the complicated and lengthy explanations outlined to people of how and why creation and existence works, is it not far simpler to explain creation/existence by saying 'consciousness attracts like for like therefore it is imperative that we completely balance and harmonise our Mind/Soul/Consciousness (hence purify) through the inner journey and applying objective reason and logic to that experience if we are to avoid the cycle of 'reincarnation'? Would this also be far easier for people to understand? Today even some children as young as 13 years when asked what 'consciousness' is reply: it is an expression of Math, which it is, yet consciousness is so much more.

In understanding the above detailed explanation of creation and existence it should become obvious to the reader that the 'condition – balance, state' of our Mind/Soul/Consciousness will determine exactly where within the 'space and time' consciousness of the Universe it ends up after physical ! Our Soul will always end up in the same consciousness with which it is, and has been, resonating with and controlled by. There are only eleven possibilities where our Soul can end up: in one of the seven Mythos Heavens, one of the three (false) Logos Heavens, or the One True Heaven of Gnosis, the completely balanced and harmonious consciousness that IS a perfect reflection of the Source Energy, the Singularity, the Living Light of Creation. The Singularity cannot ever become aware of itself outside of space and time because it can only be what it IS, total balanced harmonious energy. It is the only way that the Universe is still alive and kicking. Only the Soul can become aware and only the Soul can achieve Gnosis, the perfection of the Singularity expressing itself through and AS CONSCIOUSNESS, awareness. (See Existence Part 3)

Now I would like to come to consciousness and explain a little more about it because too few people actually understand it. Let us come back to the Cosmic Equation and this part in particular: "...but our consciousness exists in the $r>0$ domain...or more correctly, gets its information from there..."

This of course perfectly true and it is only through 'consciousness-exchange' that we are able to interact with ALL consciousness in the Universe surrounding us – every external mathematical signal. I explained in Archons – How the Control the World and Existence Part 3 that the Universe was a living breathing Sea of naturally ebbing, flowing and evolving consciousness and we are communicating with all of this this 24/7. Or at least we would be but for the reasons outlined earlier where we can become entrained by an external dominant vibratory resonance and therefore become restricted to receiving and processing that particular dominant external mathematical signal.

Scientists and mathematicians have avoided the issue of 'consciousness' for many years simply because they could not explain it or understand it. Therefore it was far easier to

‘dismiss it’ out of hand as being something ‘new-agey’ and therefore of no importance. Yet nothing could be further from the truth. Today we are now seeing forward thinking scientists and mathematicians coming to terms with what ‘consciousness’ is in books such those listed below:

Mathematical Foundations of Consciousness – Willard L. Miranker, Greg J. Zuckerman, Departments of ‘Computer Sciences, Mathematics’ Yale University, and ‘Our Mathematical Universe’ by Max Tegmark, who when asked the question “What is consciousness?” replied ‘simple: It's just math. Why? Because it's the patterns, not the particles, that matter.’

So we are seeing progress which is encouraging and what consciousness IS, something some of our ancestors were aware of only too well. So exactly what is consciousness?

Consciousness IS our Mind/Soul and a lot more. Consciousness is the totality of whom and what we are, or more correctly what we have become, what we are mathematically expressing. It is our Identity, our signature tune that we broadcast into the universe 24/7 (which will be explained shortly). Consciousness is Math becoming, it is Math evolving becoming aware of itself. Consciousness is Math expressing itself, its’ awareness of self. Consciousness is firmly founded upon Math and it is therefore correct to say that it is ‘Math in action’. Consciousness is the totality of what have become, including our personality, emotions and character, yet it is so much more. Consciousness IS our Soul (Mind) and consciousness is pliable and can be affected and changed for the betterment or detriment of our Soul/Mind, in not just health, but spiritually and in our search for gnosis, just as we have discovered in the explanations shared earlier.

+++++

What is Consciousness?

I will offer just a couple of examples to justify what consciousness is and how we can see it in action. This first example will also address the comment regarding Water and show just how important water is in creation.

Comment from the TG300: “...Energy/mathematics/information don’t come together to form consciousness due to the properties of water, as much as they don’t through the properties of light. Consciousness, as well as information, and energy exists outside the dimensional domain of extended phenomena, therefore as an extension of matter, water has no necessary place in the dimensionless domain and has no bearing on energy whatsoever. Water, like all material substances, is a product of energy and information from the dimensionless domain...”

Back in the late 1970s biophysicists discovered that our DNA emitted light/energy, photons in the form of light-particles to our cells on how they should behave, replicate and so forth. This ‘light’ corresponds exactly to the narrow band of visible light with a spectral distribution range at least from infrared to ultraviolet. Further that the ‘light’ from our DNA is highly coherent source of light and that this ‘light/energy/information’ was passed onto the cell on a biophysical level due to the properties of our intracellular fluid; its ability to store and share information. This is when biophysicists first discovered the ‘memory’ of water. (More later.)

What is also of great interest considering the previous explanations of how the feedback loop operates is that according to Professor V I Tomoshenko and other Biophysicists, ‘normal’ cellular activity is responsible for Extra High Frequency (EHF) emissions in the 30-300 GHz

range that help regulate other processes within the body. When the normal functioning of the cells are disturbed, the emissions will radiate at a fixed frequency in accordance with the type and severity of the disturbance. So here we have entrainment/indoctrination explained on a cellular level. This is because no matter how large or small an entity or process is, everything works in this same simple way!

This is how Tumour Cells communicate their incoherent consciousness with healthy cells through 'entrainment' and the creation of a feedback loop between the two. If the cells are not robust enough (coherent) to resist the mathematical signal/s of the tumour cells, then these cells will be adversely affected by the increasing dominant resonance of the tumour cells in exactly the same way as religious people are affected by the increasing dominant resonance (consciousness) of the religious 'belief' they too have become weakened and entrained by.

The principle and process explained above that leads to entrainment – the feedback loop – works exactly the same way no matter how large or small and entity or process may be. Everything in the Universe works in the same simple way; it is all Math, Energy, and Information which is Consciousness.

Just as a tumour grows and expands through this same simple process, religion grows in the exact same way, as do the followers of Evangelists (despair and hope are both results of the feedback loop); how Cults and Terror Groups grow, why we tend to affiliate with one political party rather than others; support one Sports Team over all others, and on and on we could go. It is the exact same process; entrainment, feedback loop and consciousness attracting like for like.

Further this 'light/energy/information naturally expands throughout the body due to our extracellular fluid (because our body is replete with water), and this also helps this light/energy (as consciousness) to pick up other information along the way too. Finally this light/energy is emitted from the body due to water molecules in the air around us. This is what biophysicists refer to as the Biophysical Field, and New Agers as the Auric Field. This 'field' can be measured today quite easily and was first measured in a basic form using Kirlian photography back in 1939 and taken a step further by Russian scientists back in the late 1960s.

This biophysical 'energy field' is literally our Soul (mind/consciousness), our personal ID, the totality of whom and what we have become, our Signature Tune that we broadcast into world and how and why we can communicate with the whole of creation if we remain free from any overriding dominant vibratory resonance (indoctrination).

This explains how, when we meet somebody for the first time and without a word being said, we can sometimes know whether we like that person or not because we are all broadcasting our signature tune (our soul/consciousness) to all and sundry 24/7. If we are intuitive enough then we can pick up a feeling about that person from this communication; what people refer to as a 'gut feeling'. Hence we can pick up information about that persons personality, character and true 'essence' of who and what they are – the condition of their soul/consciousness. Interesting that the word 'intuition' comes from 'inner tuition' which is from the Inner Journey!

We have already covered how people who leave an abusive relationship will generally walk straight back into another one which demonstrates consciousness does indeed attract like for

like when it has become indoctrinated and controlled by an external dominant vibratory resonance which our consciousness has been likewise turned into. This also explains why most children who are abused will often become abusers too, and why children coming from criminal families are also more likely to become criminals. It explains why we still have religious conflict in the same areas after parents have died because this same hatred, this 'consciousness' has been passed onto the children.

Everything in this Universe IS about 'consciousness', and importantly the 'coherence' or 'levels of incoherence' of this 'consciousness' we are all communicating with. We are naturally communicating with, sharing and being affected by ALL this external consciousness 24/7. Or at least we should be, and now we know WHY we are not and how and why people become indoctrinated and addicted to anything!

So Water IS KEY to this communication and interaction with our environment. Life would be very sterile – if at all – if it were not for water. Water is the key to the Universe existing and evolving as equally as it is to us existing and evolving. Information cannot be shared without water and its' amazing properties – its memory! Though it would be more correct to say there would be no vehicle by which the energy/information being shared could be received and processed without water. All living entities are replete with water, humans, the Earth, the Solar System, Galaxies and the Universe – no exceptions.

In fact if it was not for the Earth's atmosphere the energy of the Sun could not be converted into heat and light. Further, if we were to take water that is heavily polluted (poisoned) and boil it until all the water has disappeared totally and only the pollution (poison) remained as a dry powder, that remaining polluted powder could not cause any damage to anything or anyone. Unless this powder were be ingested in some way into our internal watery environment which would then allow this powder to express itself and its' contamination/poison affecting that person in an adverse way.

Therefore it is perfectly correct to say that water IS the medium that allows energy/information to be received, processed and therefore EXPRESSED! So water does allow energy and information to come together and express their self. So that rebuttal is covered. If people would like to explore the 'Memory of Water' then please have a look at the work of the likes of: Alexander Gurwitsch, Prof Popp, Prof Ludwig, J Benveniste, Dr Enzo Cicalo, Dr Engler, Dr Kokoschinegg, Dr Horst Felsch and Masaru Emoto to name a few.

Let's move on to more revealing example of the Soul being mind/consciousness (and more).

"In a recent terrestrial T.V. program on organ transplants, it was shown that the recipient of the donor organ, in many cases, had undergone a change in personality. One young girl was describing how she kept seeing and feeling the death of this young child, being able to describe quite graphically how the child had been bludgeoned to death. When these unusual circumstances were checked out, the young girl's experience described exactly how the 'donor child' had died.

Another 'organ donor recipient' at a gathering, went up to a lady and said 'Hi mom, it's good to see you.' The lady turned out to be the mother of the 'organ donor' and the 'recipient' had immediately recognised her as the 'donor's' mother. Another was where the personality of a middle-aged man completely changed. A man who used to suffer from stress and become angry when stressed, now found he carried out housework when he was stressed, something he never did before he received the heart of a female donor. And there are so many similar

cases of this type of occurrence. This happens simply because the ‘Soul/Consciousness’ of the donor is retained in the donor organ and its memory, its identity, has been placed within the body of the recipient and, therefore, his or her consciousness is able to express itself by sharing their ‘consciousness’ with that of the recipient – even after the death of the ‘donor’.

“Research recently published in the Journal Of Near-Death Studies, conducted by Professor Gary Schwartz, Professor Paul Pearsall and Dr Linda Russek, of the universities of Arizona and Hawaii, confirmed that people who have organ transplants could inherit the habits of their donors. Their findings are very similar to those experiences detailed above. One male who received a woman’s heart had a new passion for the colour pink, a colour he had previously hated. He also had a newly acquired taste for women’s perfume. Similarly, a woman who received a heart and lung transplant developed cravings for chicken nuggets, a food she never ate. Uneaten chicken nuggets were found in the jacket of the young male donor when he was killed. It goes on and on in the same vein, with alterations in people’s sense of smell, food preferences and emotions, to changes in tastes of music. The scientists involved in this study are embarking on a second, bigger study; involving more than 300 transplant patients.³”

Since writing about this issue fourteen years ago there have been numerous studies carried out since and similar stories have been published confirming this exact same ‘phenomena’. Though this is not a phenomenon per se at all as I’m sure a few people will have already recognised. So what exactly IS going on?

We can see clearly that the whole Soul (mind/consciousness/memory/personality/character and so on) of that person has been transplanted into the recipient of the donated organ. How is this possible? I will leave that to the reader to work out but the whole process is explained in detail above and this should not be too difficult for people who fully understand the information to work out the answer.

Of course I could just explain it here and now but doing so would not create individual intuitive and imaginative processing of the information for the reasons outlined in this article. The idea for me doing it this way is for people to be able to ‘get it’, arrive at the reason why by reigniting those internal mathematical signals that are in need of waking up! Then you as a person are not just following somebody else’s thesis but arriving at your own thesis based upon a more correct understanding of creation and existence and how we are all interacting with everything else around us.

One of the biggest flaws of some gnostic material is the assertion that $r=0$ is the domain of Mind and that our Mind/Soul returns there after physical death. The Mind/Soul does NOT return to the $r=0$ domain at all because the mind/soul never came from there. This is completely wrong and totally misleading. I’ve explained this in great detail explaining how and why in Existence Part 3. This erroneous explanation comes purely from the Ego-Mind’s Mythos and False Logos Heavens as explained in that article. So we are seeing indoctrination in some logos people as well as mythos people, preventing both from receiving the mathematical signals that would assist with their internal mathematical evolution and thus helping with gnosis.

How can the Mind/Soul come from the Singularity, the SOURCE of ALL Creation? This would mean the Archons are also the Source of Creation and yet they are perceived to be ‘evil’, unbalanced, incoherent Math, a diseased disharmonious harmful consciousness

causing havoc all over the world. The Mind/Soul does not come from the Creative Source at all as I have explained in Existence Part 3 and other articles, and I will offer further proof shortly. All the books are doing in this regard is describing the Ego-Mind's Ego-Consciousness; the Ten Heavens that exist in the explosion part of the Universe, within space and time, as explained in detail in Existence Part 3. All the Ego-Mind is doing is placing itself at the Head of Creation, as the Source of all Existence and trying to justify reincarnation and the importance of the Soul/Mind in the creative process – which is total BS.

Allow me to use an analogy with the Sun to place this Source Creation Energy in the correct perspective of what it IS. The Sun radiates its' life creating and life sustaining energy to all and sundry without any judgement at all; be it saint or sinner it still radiates its' energy to ALL life. This is exactly what the Source energy IS, complete harmonious coherent pristine ENERGY! It just IS and can only ever be what it IS otherwise the Universe would have died out billions of years ago. This is what our ancestors referred to as the Spirit, the energy of Oneness/Isness, as completely distinguished from our Soul which is mind/consciousness/personality/character, awareness of self and a lot more. The Singularity is perfect, pristine and has no awareness of self and cannot be Soul/Mind in any sense.

INTERVIEW WITH REINCARNATED SOULS (RS)

As I have completely proven reincarnation to be a total lie and nothing more than possession elsewhere in other articles, let us look at just a couple of examples to further the readers' understanding here.

I have thousands of pages from many books where Doctors have conversed with Reincarnated Souls (RS) who have described the 'heaven' they came from in great detail, not just with words but with drawings and images too. So these RS are fully aware of their self and their surroundings so they cannot possibly come from the Singularity, Oneness/Isness at all. How can the Soul/Mind come from the Singularity when these minds/souls are already fully aware of themselves? These 'souls' have also described their whole reincarnation process in great detail. Let us have a quick look at 'reincarnation' and the 'heavens' they 'come from'.

According to accounts from RS we find that the so-called Creation 'Heavens' are just a mirror image of life on Earth, a reflection of everything we have 'created', a memory of all our past mistakes, beliefs and much more. These heavens are full of classrooms, Mosques, Synagogues, Churches, Cathedrals, Temples and so forth. This is because the heavens ARE a mirror image of life on Earth, a memory-consciousness of everything that has happened and is happening. Simply because WE humans created these heavens in the first place, not the other way around as the Ego-Mind would have us believe. I have proven this 100% in other articles. Souls (Minds) that end up in any of these heavens are taught in Soul Groups and they all have to obey the Law of Silence. This means that no soul from one soul group can talk with a soul from any other group, and in some cases with some souls belonging to the same group the Law of Silence must also be obeyed. The reason for this strict Rule is to stop souls from realising just what is going on because if they were to, they would know something was really drastically wrong. In fact all these 'souls' are no more than Manchurian Candidates!

Some people describe the heaven they come from as the Core of God, others as the WEB of Consciousness or the Wheel of Evolution; all of which are part of the (man-created) Ten Heavens. So we can totally refute the rebuttal: “... You cannot create consciousness in the

way you previously described it!... but no one can create consciousness,”. Wrong! Yes we can and we have and we continue to do so.

It is in these Soul Groups that Souls are programmed to carry out specific tasks on earth where they can ‘reincarnate’ (possess a human) to create the division, the separation of humans as a species; the wars, the suicide bombers, the carnage the suffering and everything else we can associate with what is going on in the world today. I have explained this fully in Archons – How they Control the World so no need to repeat it all here. As WE have created these heavens then this totally destroys that rebuttal that WE cannot create consciousness! In fact we can and do on a regular basis; belief is energy and therefore it creates, more so if millions or billions of people believe in something then they create it as a Thought Form Consciousness, or Egregor as Qabalists refer to it. The more people believe in something the more energy we give it and the more ‘real’ and fluidic it becomes. This is the Ten Heavens of the Ego-Consciousness created by HUMANS and it is the Ego-Mind that controls both the Mythos Heavens and the false Logos Heavens. See Existence Part 3.

Now I could offer hundreds of examples of stories of RS describing these ‘heavens’ and the whole reincarnation process they go through, but as I have shared this information in other articles I am just going to offer a few of examples of ‘reincarnation’ and the process involved so people can judge for their self if it seems natural or unnatural and determine whether the Singularity can possibly be the Soul, or the World Soul or the ‘mathematical seat of existence’.

Before Souls reincarnate they have numerous meetings with the Lords of Karma who decide on their ‘next life’ and explain exactly what they have to achieve in that ‘life’. The Soul is also given three possibilities of their ‘Death’ as well, yet there is a whole lot more is involved in this process too. We can immediately see that there is no free will here at all. We are talking about programming of ‘souls’ here and those souls becoming totally obedient to their Masters. Exactly what the Ruling Elite are trying to achieve on Earth – ‘On Earth as it is in Heaven’! So how can these souls/minds possibly be from the Source of Creation, the Singularity?

So what is reincarnation exactly compared with what are expected to believe it is by both the Mythos and Logos Heavens? The following comes straight from the mouths of RS:

“Dr. N: ‘Tell me what it is like to enter the mind of a baby and when you usually enter.

S: ‘In the beginning I think of it as a betrothal. I enter my current body in the eighth month. I prefer to enter on the late side when the brain is larger so I have more to work with during the coupling.’

Dr. N: ‘Isn’t there a downside to entering late? I mean, you are then dealing with a more independent individual.’

S: ‘Some of my friends feel that way, I don’t. I want to be able to talk with the child when there is more mutual awareness.’

Dr. N: '(being dense to elicit a response) Talk - to a fetus – what are you saying...?

S: '(laughs at me) Of course we interact with the child.

Dr. N: 'Take me through this slowly. Who says what first?

S: 'The child may say, "Who are you?". I answer, "A friend who has come to play and be part of you."

Dr. N: '(with deliberate provocation) Isn't that deceitful? You haven't come to play. You have come to occupy this mind.'

S: 'Oh, please! Who have you been talking to? This mind and my soul were created to be together. Do you think I am some sort of foreign intruder on Earth? I have joined with babies who welcomed me as if I were expected.'

Dr. N: 'There are souls who have had a different experience.'

S: 'Look, I know souls who are clumsy. They go in like bulls in a china shop with their over-eagerness to get started with an agenda. Too much frontal energy all at once sets up resistance.'

DR. N: 'In your current lifetime, was the child at all anxious about your entry?

S: 'No, they don't know enough yet to be anxious. I begin by caressing the brain. I am able to immediately project warm thoughts of love and companionship. Most babies just accept me as being part of themselves. A few hold back – like my current body.'

DR. N: 'Oh, really? What was unusual about this fetus?

S: 'It wasn't a big deal. Its thoughts were, "Now that you are here, who am I going to be?"'

Dr. N: 'I think that's a very big deal. Essentially, the child is acknowledging that its identity depends on you.'

S: '(patiently) The child has begun to ask itself, "Who am I?" Some children are more aware of this than others. A few are resistant because to them, we are an irritation to their inert beginnings – like a pearl in an oyster.'

Dr. N: 'So you don't feel the child senses it is being forced to give up something of its individuality?

S: 'No, we have come as souls to give the child...depth of personality. Its being is enhanced by our presence. Without us they would largely function as unripened fruit.'

Dr. N: 'But does the child understand any of this before birth?'

S: 'It only knows I want to be friends so we can do things together. We begin by communicating with each other with simple things such as an uncomfortable body

position in the womb. There have been times when the umbilical chord was wrapped around the neck of the baby and I have calmed the child where otherwise it might have squirmed and made things worse.'

Dr. N: 'Please continue with how you assist the baby.'

S: 'I prepare for birth, which is going to be a shock when it happens. Imagine being forced out of a warm, comfortable, secure womb into the bright lights of a hospital room...the noise...having to breathe air...being handled. The child appreciates my help because my primary goal now is to combat fear by soothing the brain with assurances that everything will be fine.'

DR. N: 'I wonder what it was like for children before souls came to help them?'

S: 'The brain was too primitive then to conceptualise the trauma of birthing. There was little awareness. (Laughs) Of course I wasn't around in those days.'

DR. N: 'Are you able to calm anxious mothers in this way?'

S: 'We must be proficient. During much of my existence I had little or no effect on my mothers if they were frightened, sad or angry during pregnancy. You must be able to align your energy vibrations with both the child and the mother's natural body rhythms. You have to harmonize three sets of wave levels – which includes your own – to sooth the mother. I might even have the baby kick the mother to let her know we are all right.'

Dr. N: 'Then at birth, I supposed the hard work of the merger is over?'

S: 'To be honest, the merger isn't complete yet for me. I talk to my body as a second entity up to the age of six. It is better not to force a full meld right away. We play games as two people for a while.'

Dr. N: 'I have noticed a lot of young children talk to themselves as if they were with an imaginary playmate. Is that their soul?'

S: '(grinning) That's right, although our guides enjoy playing with us as young children too. And have you also noticed the elderly talking to themselves a lot? They are preparing for separation at the other end in their own way.'

Dr. N: 'In general how do you feel about coming back to Earth in life after life?'

S: 'As a gift. This is such a multifaceted planet. Sure, this place brings heartache, but it is delightful too and incredibly beautiful. The human body is a marvel of form and structure. I never cease to be awed by each new body, the many different ways I can express myself in them...' ¹⁰

Before we come to examine this disturbing dialogue from an occupying RS let us briefly look at a little more information I wrote elsewhere:

The creative process begins from the centre and expands outwards so our Source is always within, and we have to be careful of bringing in any external unbalanced and incoherent

energies/consciousness through belief no matter how fantastical it may appear. Our energy field like our skin it is there to protect us. If we cut our skin we can become infected with a pathogen and likewise if we open up our protective energy field for example like we do with prayer and invocations– inviting supernatural entities in – then we can become affected by an energy pathogen – programmed souls of incoherent and disharmonious consciousness (math) sent down from the Ego-Minds’ ‘Heavens’.

Every new born baby is born complete with its *own* soul and *light* inside it. This is a simple truth about how creation really works. When a child is conceived, as the foetus grows and the child develops and forms, the separation of the inner spirit (Source Energy) and the development of the soul (mind/consciousness/identity/awareness) begins. This separation allows the child to become aware of ‘self’ and at this stage the new-born soul is naturally a perfect reflection of the purity of the spiritual light (Spirit/Singularity/Isness) that animates the physical body. All this is happening deep *within* the body of the new-born and not external to it. Creation starts from the centre and expands outwards as we have covered within these and other writings.

We can understand from the above description of ‘reincarnation’ given to Dr Newton by a ‘reincarnated soul’ that this type of soul is *totally external* to the ‘soul’ of the foetus, baby or young child (even adult), and is merely biding its time using deceitful tactics, pretending to be a playmate and so forth until it can gain the confidence of the child and enter the child’s energy field. Or it will wait until a sufficiently dominant vibratory resonance (feedback loop) has been created, which can take many years. This is similar to a virus or pathogen that cannot enter a healthy cell and it has to wait for the cell’s energy field to become compromised or weakened before it can enter and cause damage to the cell and interrupt its memory and energy field, thereby causing the cell to become ill or unhealthy.

Contrast Dr Modi’s findings on ‘imaginary playmates’ with the account given above: ‘In psychiatry, when a child reports having an imaginary playmate, we consider it to be a product of the young child’s imagination. But I have had many patients who reported their childhood imaginary playmates as being the possessing earthbound entities in them. These entities often claimed they liked playing with my patients when they were young and then went in their bodies at some point when the patients were sick or upset or after they had surgery.’¹¹

This represents a perfect reflection of what we have been discussing throughout these writings, that incoherent and disharmonious energies (consciousness/souls) exist outside of us and we are encouraged in many teachings and healing modalities to open up our energy fields and bring these incoherent energies into our body willingly. We now know exactly what these incoherent energies really are, a diseased consciousness/soul from the Ego-Minds’ so-called ‘heavens’.

These RS are programmed into believing that human beings who they have been brainwashed into ‘entering/possessing’ - very often young children - are primitive and cannot survive without their help and why they refer to us humans as ‘Empty Vessels’. They forget that these young children have existed quite happily without them for much of their lives and if they had been *that* ‘primitive’ I’m pretty sure the parents would have noticed their little Amy dragging her knuckles on the ground for the twelve years or more it can take for the RS to complete its’ Meld and total or partial control/influence over the human soul!

Just as we have the dead donor's organs now sharing their soul/consciousness/mind with the recipient and affecting that person's character, memory, personality and more, the RS achieve their control and influence over the human soul/mind in the very same way. Like I keep saying, everything is about Consciousness – our Soul and Mind and much more.

Consciousness is ALL. What's more is that the Ego-Mind and its 'heavens' will also use 'opposite sex' programmed souls to that of the gender of the chosen (due to believe of the Mother and therefore already weakened) human to 'confuse' as well as influence humans. We can see this in children especially as they approach puberty where there is this confusion about their sexuality as the 'occupying soul' is fighting the original soul for dominance and control. This is why we are seeing such a rise in Gay Rights and the LGBT Movement today and why so many leading politicians, heads of state and other influential people in many quarters of life are gay. This is not to say that all people are gay because of entity possession, but many are.

And what of the original soul born with this new baby? **'Now that *you* are here, who am *I* going to be?'** We can also see that it can take these lost souls many years to enter the body and begin to influence the original soul that developed with the body: **'To be honest, the merger isn't complete yet for me. I talk to my body as a second entity up to the age of six. It is better not to force a full meld right away. We play games as two people for a while.'**¹⁰

This is from another 'reincarnated soul' and this is how 'they' and the Ego-Minds' 'heavens' they come from perceive humans, and I quote: "A soul is external to the body, but merges so to speak and motivates it through its life. It isn't possession....because without it....**it would be an empty soulless lump of flesh which would die.**"

+++++

Now we can understand why some people become suicide bombers and why high ranking politicians are only too willing to send humans into battle to lose their lives because they do not give a damn about humans at all. As far as the suicide bombers and the Ruling Elite are concerned their 'occupying souls' – which they are totally controlled by - are just using the human vessel they occupy as a vehicle and a puppet to carry out the task/s that IT has been programmed with in their respective 'heaven' and Soul Group. This kind of 'soul' cares not one jot about humans or killing the body it is controlling because the 'occupying reincarnated soul' will just return to their respective heaven for praise or punishment depending on how successfully they have carried out their programming. Does this sound like these minds/souls come from the Singularity to you? No, exactly because they don't come from there at all!

Much of what you have just read about the 'reincarnation' of these possessing-souls may appear disturbing, but for me the really disturbing part about all this is that these RS *actually do believe* they are entering a body *prepared for them*. [Note: Possession has been going on for thousands of years and is nothing new] These RS also believe that they are there to *take over the MIND of the human soul to improve its life and give it depth of personality*. These RS firmly believe that they are reincarnating into a new life, **THEIR** life, and they cannot see or comprehend that they are merely possessing a living human soul like a parasite. This is analogous to a computer virus that searches and searches until it finds a weakness and a way into the computer and then unloads its programmed payload causing havoc in the host.

When we understand and accept that each new foetus, and therefore, new born child, develops its' own brand new soul exclusive to his/herself, then WE realise subconsciously that we are actually alone, in the respect that is, that *nobody* is going to save us, (and all the rest that goes with it) and the destination of our soul in the afterlife **is actually our own responsibility** and nobody else's. Hence we have all these created 'beliefs' that convince us otherwise, and so the brainwashing, the feedback loop of 'attracting like for like' begins.

If we take this one statement from an RS mentioned at the beginning, "A soul is external to the body, but merges so to speak and motivates it through its life. It isn't possession....because without it....**it would be an empty soulless lump of flesh which would die.**", then does this not explain why our leaders – all RS – do not care about the human being at all? Does it also explain Suicide Bombers and all the other destruction of human (and other) life on the planet simply because they - reincarnated souls from the Ego-Minds' Heavens - perceive us humans as being totally 'useless' without their 'occupation'?

So the question for the reader is this: does any of this seem, feel or sound NATURAL to you? The simple answer is NO. Reincarnation is nothing more than POSSESSION of a living human by an Astral Entity!

So it is impossible for the Singularity, the Source of Creation to be the Domain of the Mind/Soul. More importantly from a spiritual perspective, this 'association' is a dangerous implication when it comes to the destiny of the Soul and where it ends up in the afterlife.

From the Mythos perspective their religious and new age belief systems are how the Mythos Heavens recruit more human souls to be programmed as their 'soldiers' who are then likewise sent down to earth under the lie of reincarnation to infect humans and carry out their Great Plan, the Global Depopulation Agenda and the implementation of a One World Government, One World Religion and the 'return' of the Supriem Rockefeller (or other chosen one) to Rule the World. See Archons – How they Control the World to find out WHY.

This also means that reincarnation of the Mind/Soul is a complete lie and is nothing natural in any way and reincarnation is not part of the natural process of Creation. Which means we are back to the explanation I offered in Existence Part 3; the Singularity is the Unconscious Mind at best, complete coherent and totally balanced and harmonious energy with absolutely no awareness of self at all – just pure unadulterated Light/Energy. Whereas all the RS come from an external diseased consciousness of our own creation – the Ten Ego-Minds' Heavens, the heavens of incoherent and disharmonious Mathematical Signals. However, the Mythos Heavens use reincarnation (possession) to completely subvert and control humans, whereas the (false) Logos Heavens are using reincarnation to try and bring down the Archons and the Ruling Elite. It could therefore be argued that they (Logos Heavens) at least have a far more altruistic reason for 'forcing' reincarnation (possession) onto people. But all this really is is a continuation of the Battle in the 'Heavens' being carried out here on Earth and we humans are their Guinea Pigs.

We are told in some beliefs that we cannot create Math, yet we can create Square Wave Modulated Frequencies such as microwave radiation – digital communications – and as this appears nowhere in nature then it is new, and as such, we must have CREATED it. As everything is math, then surely this means we have created a new form of math? So it is

wrong to state this just as it is incorrect to state we cannot create consciousness! Of course we can create consciousness and we do so constantly. WE Humans have created God's Heaven and all the other heavens of the Ego-Mind. Not to mention all the archetypal thought forms (egregors) that exist.

+++++

Conclusion:

We should now have all the information we need to fully understand how humans have been controlled and manipulated for thousands of years and used by the Astral Heavens (the Ego-Mind and its ego-consciousness) to carry on their War in the Heavens here upon Earth too: On Earth as it is in Heaven! These Astral entities are using humans as nothing more than playthings and 'vehicles' to carry out their fight for control of the World here on Earth.

It is time for people to wake up and say NO, we are not having this anymore.

Expand here:

+++++

The Cosmos sings the most beautiful tune
Yet too many are simply immune
They no longer hear the music of life
Only that which causes ultimate strife
The music has changed, the Cords altered
What remains is the sound of the dead
The Archons have changed the frequency of life
Through digital mastering that has become so rife
Our ears and soul no longer hear the song
The Universe has been playing all along
We live in a prison a tuneless world
The damage has been done
But it can be overcome
We need to change the vibe
That can educate the tuneless Tribe
We must hit the reset button

To change the speed
Alter the Hertz to a more harmonious need
When in tune with Universes' Spiritual song
The Mind and Soul can never go wrong